

Lily OS Add. M.A. Trote Tognes

Borge earge Warfor of 4

1568/4398.

the replacement

TO THE READER.



exhore overy man to the learning of Spainment, that intendeth to attain to the understanding of the conques, (hiperein is contained a great treasure of this bond in the historia and knowledge) it would seem much bain and little needful; for so much as it is to be known, that nothing can surely be ended whose beginning is either feedla or fauley; and no building be perfeatible nat for some and ground-work is ready

to fall, and unable to uphalo the burden of the frame. Wherefore is have better for the ching it self, and mare positable for the learner to movether both be may best come to that which be ought most necessarily to have; and to learn the plainest way of obtaining that which must be his best and certainest guide, both of reading and speaking, than to fall in doubt of the goodness and necessity thereof: which I doubt inherher he shall more lament that lacketh, or esseem that be hath it: and whether he shall oftner stumble articles, and be decided in light matters, when he hath it not; or subge truly and satisficilly of nivers weighty things when he hath it. The which bath seemed to many dery hard to compass asopetime, because that they who professed this art of teaching Grammar, did teach didness. Or ammars, and not one: and if by chance they taught one Grammar, pet they had it dispersely, and so could not be it all best; because there is but one bestimes, not only in every thing, but also in the marmer of above things.

As for the divertity of Grammars, it is well and profitably taken away by the Kings Galefties wisdom; who forefeeing the incombonistics, and favourably probibing the remedy, caused one kind of Grammar by fumby learned men to be diligently braton, and so to be set out only a every where to be taught for the use of learners, and say about

ing the burt in changing of Ochal-mafters.

The variety of traching in biburs per, and alwayes will be, to that every School-maffer liketh that he knoweth, and feeth not the use of that he knoweth not, and therefore judgeth that the most sufficient way, which he seeth to be the readiest mean, and perfected kind, to bring a

learner to have a through knowledge therein.

er way than the common lost of teachers by tryal an easter and readle er way than the common lost of teachers be, would say what he bath proved, and of the commonity allowed: that others not knowing the same, might by experience probe the tike, and then by prof reasonably sugge the like: not hereby excluding the better way when it is found: but in the mean season farbituding the wasse.

The first and chiefest point is, that the villgent Master make not the Schollar hast to much, but that he in continuance and viligence of teaching, make him to rehearse so, that while he hach perseasy that which is behind, he suffer him not to go sopward to bothis posting ball

3

ber

TO THE READER

e ertheotorth mit hierteth a great fort of wies, and caffeth them into in amagomels, when they know not bow they shall either go forward or backmarn, but flick fall, as one plunger und cannot cell what to be it which was to turn him: and then the Daffer thinkerhthe Behollar to be a bullard: and the Behollar thinketh the thing to be aneale, and to barn for his mier amorte one bath an enil apinton of the other, when of eneimes it is neither, but in the kind of reaching. Wherefore the best and chiefest point chonghly to be kept, is, that the Behollar have in mind to perfectly that which be but learned, and unvertical it to, that not only it be not a ftop for him, but alle a light and belp unto the relipue that followerb. Whis thail be the Ballets enfe, and the chilbes incontaging ! loben the one foull fee bis labour cake good effect, and thereby in teaching be lefe tozmenteb, and the other hall think the thing the eatier, and to with more glannels be ready to go about the fame.

In going formart, lethim babe of ebery beclenfion of Bouns and tonjugation of Clerba, formany feneral ermaples, as they pals them. that it may fein to the Sochal-mafter, no tout in the Latin toneme to be fo bard for that part, unt the Schollar fhull not be able martenbly to enter titto the farming thereof. And furely the multitude of enamples (if the eafielt and commonell be raken firit, and to come to the Aranger and barber) muft needs bring this profit withal, that the Scholler fail beff unberffant, and faneft conceibe the reafon of the rules, and beff be acquainted with the fathion of the tongne. Ettberein if is profitable, not only that he can orberty vecline his Roun and bie Clerb; bit ebery way, fortsart, backmarn, by cutes, by peffons; that neither cale of Moun, not perlon of Gerb can be required, that be commot without flob or friby tell. And untill this time & courte nor the Dehollar perfeit, mos ready to go any further till be bath this already

This when be can perfenty bo, and hath learned ebery part : not by rote, this by realon, and is more cumning in the underframing of the toing, then in repearling of the morns (which is not past a quarter of a pears biligence, or bery little more to a painful and biligent man, if the Schollar babe a mean wit) then let him pals to the Concepts, to buoto the agreement of parts among themselbes, buth like way min

Biligence as is afare Deferiben.

Ethere in plain and fumby examples, and continual rebearfal af things learnes, and eigecially the baily beclining of a Glerb, and turn ing him into all fafhiens, Shall make the great and heaty labour to caffe and to pleasar for the framing of fentences, that it will be rather a velight unto them, that they be able to no well, than pain in fearching of an unufed, and unacqualited thing.

Ethen their Contorbs be well known unto them (an eafle mis pleafant pain, if the fore-grounds be inell and throughly beaten in) les

TO THE READER.

show not continue in learning of the rules apperip, as they by in figire Syapus, but purior learn fonce quetty bind, industrin to consequed not an if the claquenes of the touring, but although and plain lefter of benefity and god plaintests, and therefore take four little fencence and types, and inner no make the fame first out of English into I, atio, not feveraging back as confirming it observes. And if there fall any necessary rule of the former to be bushess. Syntax to be known, then to learn it as the accasion of the femence gives cance that day, which irrespect once made well, and an high as may be mith the mathe of the book, then to take the book and construct it, and to fall be be lefs troubles with the parting of it, and entitiell carry bis Leffen in minb.

And elethough it was feel before, that the College Band beam but a tittle at ouce, it is not meant that when the College best pure them a while, he should bet them alone (feel that were more neglicities for herbyparts) but I knowld ell their rime they he at technic they should never be into but alluspes occupied in a continual reberfless and linking back again to those chings they have learned and he soois beamby a been like in the back again to their chings they have learned.

B ÷ X. 1

45 di 3

2)

E.B ŧ 2

ò

ıi.

ı

Thus if the Muster occupy them, he half for a little tellow take a great best of time; and bilinguity enquiring and examining of the parts and the rules, not to be done to gairkip and specular esta might be espagned to be, within a while, by this use, the Sachalar Sall he bomeds to a goal kind of remainess of making, to the salter of there he absorped form also of peaking (which must necessarily be has) be that be known to pass the meaning to the pass he was the salter than the continuous.

A great bely to further this restincts of mating and speaking, the, if the Batter give him an English bod, and cause him sentent every use to mere fome part into Latin. This exercise counts be been hithout his rules, and therefore both establish these, and ground them firstly in his mind by restincts, and makes him more able to speak faithenly, when before any pretent excellent as effects by the firme. That it but help his searning never a great neal to men out of

inglish into Luciu, than or the contrary.

Aurentermose, his fee many an unberliand it min, that cannot speak
with before they read the Latin beed in the book, can tell son the
inglish thereof at any time; but inher they have lash at any time. treggin increas at my cline; but moon they quase that many their again, interlooper you will mis them. And therefore this exercise this exercise this free well, "mu maketh that's woods dehied he understanding to be exercise by use well, "mu maketh that's woods dehied he understanding to be exercise by use understanding the exercise by use the congress has

Thele precents well kept, will being amm elean pull the ufe of obig further things; behereof it bere out of featon to gibe percents bere.

TO THE READER

and therefore this may be for this purpole, enough, which to gue the chairmatiers, and skillful, is not to newful; to other menner and less practien it may be, not only touch the labour of remains, but also of the using.

An Adversifement to the Reader.

IN this Edition, for the greater profit and cafe both of Mafter and Schollar, in the English Rules, and in the Latin Syntax, those words wherein the force of each example lieth, are noted with letters and figures, where need is: the governor, director, or guider, or that which is in place of it, with an 1; the governed, or that which is guided by it, with! or if there be more governors, the first with !; the fecond with 1: and fo if more governeds, the first with, the second with 1: and sometimes, the order is directed by 1, 1, 1 or by figures, and words of the same, or such like nature, coupled together with little strokes between, so much as may be. That so in saying the ensamples, the children may (where or when the Maiter pleafeth) render again, only those words which are the ensample : as faying, Quie nif mentie ! inops oblatum respuat aurum ? may repeat again, 2 inops : mente. So throughout all the Latin rules, for better understanding thereof, and for a short repetition, when the master pleaseth, the fums of all the rules are fet down, either in the words before the rule, or in the margin, that fo they may be chained together briefly, and make perfed fenfe.

The

The Latin letters are then written.

The sapital RSTVUXYZ.

Letters. ABCDEFGHTIK LM NOP

QRSTVUXTZ.

y Z.

The fmal letters.

ħ

d

Letters are divided into Vowels and Confonants.

A Vowel is a letter which maketh a full and perfect found of it felf; and there are five in number: namely, a, e, i, o, u; whereunto is added the Greek Vowel y.

A Conforant is a letter which must needs be sounded with a Vowel, as b with a. And all the letters,

except the Vowels are Conforants.

A Syllable is the pronouncing of one letter or more

with one breath: as, A-ve.

A Diphthong is the found of two Vowels in one fyllable; and of them there be four in number, namely, a, a, an, en; whereunto is added at:

Inftead of a and a we commonly do pronounce ..

The Greek lesters are then written.

The capital SABIARZHOIKAMN HOMPET Lesters.
TOXTR.
The final Saby Polosin Aurente Lesters.

PRE-

PREGATIO.

Omine Pater, coli ac terra Effector, qui liberaliter tribuis sapientiam omnibus eam cum siducia abs te petentibus, exorna ingenii mei bonitatem, quam cum cateris natura viribus mihi

antudisti, Inmine divinz gratiz tuz; ut non modo quz ad cognoscendum te & Servatorem nostrum Dominum Jesum valeant, intelligam, sed etiam ita mente & voluntate persequar, & indies benignitate ma, tum doctrina tum pietate proficiam, ut qui efficis omnia in omnibus, in me resplendescere dona tua facias, ad gloriam sempiternam immortalis Majestatis maz. A M E N.

A PRAYER.

Almighty Lozd and merrifut Pather. Matter of Peaven and Carth, which of the free liberality givest wishen abundantly to all that with faith and full officance ask it of thee, heautifully the light of the heavenly grace the winardness of my wit, the which with all powers of annual into me, that I may not only

matericand those things which may effectually bring me to enter knowledge of these and the Lord Resu our Daniour, but also with may effectually bring me to the knowledge of these and the Lord Resu our Daniour, but also with my whole heart and will, constantly following same, and receive daily increase through the bounts-ful goodness towards me, as well in good life as dortrine; to that thou which workest all things in all creatures, wanted make the grations benefits hime in me, to the endiese glory and have, of thine immerial Marely. Do be it:

d

ho

An Introduction of the Eight parts of Latin speech.

m-

m, ihi

do

m

ita

Ite cis

na

tis

to

to

ti-

2:

0.

je P.

n

A speech be these eight parts following

Cabverbi decli- Conjunction, Dzonoun, Desposition. Derb, Interjection, Darticiple, .

Of a Noun.

Woun is the name of a thing that man be feen, feit, heart og unberfroed: as the name of my hand in Latin, ig mann: the name of an house, is domus: the name of goodneig, ie bonitas.

Of Moune, fome be Dubftan- Noune tives, and fome be Abjectives.

& Moun Dubftantive is that franbeth by him forts. etf. and requireth not another word to be jopned Subftan with him to thew his fignification: as, Home a tive man. And it is beelmed with one article : as, Hic magister, a master : oz elfe with two at the moff. M, Hie & hac parens, a father or mother.

A Moun Abjective is that cannot frant by it felf A noun in reason of fignification, but requireth to be joun- Adjeand it is declined either with three terminations:

as, Bonus, bona, bonum: eg else with three articles: as, Hic hac & hoc Foelix, Happy: Hic & hac Levis, & hoc Leve, Light.

A Moun Bubftantive either is Proper to the Two name : az elfe is common to moze : as, Homo is a Nouns common name to all men. Numbers tre

Numbers of Nouns.

In Moune be two Mumbere, the Dingular am the Plural. Che Dingular number (peaket) but of one : ag, Lapis, a Rone. The Plural number (peaket) of more than one : ag, Lapides, flower.

Cases of Mouns.

None be declined with fix cafes, Dingularly and Plurally: the Mominative, the Gents tive, the Dative, the Accusative, the Bucastive, and the Ablative.

The Mominative cafe cometh before the Derh, and answereth to this question, 1000 or 100 hat?

The Benitive cafe is known by this taken of, and answereth to this question. Whose, or unheres of? as, Doctrina Magistri, The harning of the Marker.

Benitive

BLIVE

Acmila-

Ablative

MYC.

The Dative cafe is known by this token To: and answereth to this question. To wham, or To what? as, Do librum Magistro, I give a book to the Master.

The Acculative case followeth the Derb, and answereth to this question. Whom or What? as. Amo Magistum, I love the Master.

vocative The Pocatine cafe to known by calling of

The Ablative case is commonly sopned with Depositions serving to the Ablative case: as. De Magistro, Of the Master. Coram Magistro, Before the Master.

Alfo In. With, Chrough, Por, From. By, and Chan, after the Comparative degree, be figne of the Ablative cafe.

Articles.

of

.

1

Eight parts of Speech!

Articles.

Eticles are barrowed of the Donoun. A be thue berlineb.

Mominut bie bar boc. Genitivo bujm. Dativo buis. Accuf bune, bane, bot Vocativo caret. Ablativo bos bas bos.

ber

rin Ris As

1

Ž= 4

60

í.

2

h

.

Mominat. bi, ba, bac. G. borum, barum,be-Dativo bis. (rum. Accuf. bos, bas, bac. Vocativo caret.

Genders of Nouns.

Cohers of Moune be feven: the Mafentine. I the Peminine, the Menter, the Commune of two, the Commune of three, the Doubtful, and the Enicene.

The Mafculine Gender is beclined with this

auticle Hic: as, Hic vir, a Man.

The Peminine Genber is beelined with this article Hac: as, Hac mulier, a Woman,

The Menter Genber is beelined with this ar-

tirle Hoc: ag, Hoc faxum, a Stone.

The Commune of two is beelines with Hic and

Hzc: as, Hic & hzc parens, a Father or mother. The Commune of three is declined with Hic, her and hor: as, Hic, hec & hor feelix, Happy.

The Donbtful Bender w beelineb with Hic og

bac: as, Hic vel hac dies, a Day.

The Opicene Benber is beeimeb with one artiele, and under that one article both Hinbe are figattleb: as, Hic paffer, a Sparrow. Hac aquila, an Eagh, both be and be.

The

An Introduction of the The declentions of Nouns. There be five declentions of Nouns.

The first is when the Genitive and Datis case fingulat end in 2. The Accusative in an The Pocative like the Mountative. The Abis tive in 2. The Pountative planel in 2. The Genitive in an The Battive in is. The Accusative in as. The Pocative like the Mountative the Ablative in is.

Me in example.

Met menfa. Mic Posta. Mic & hac veras. Mominat. bat musa.
Gen. buju musa.
Davivo buit musa.
Accus. bant musam.
Vocativo 6 musa.
Abla. ab bat musa.

Klominative ba mul.
Gin, barum mufarua
Dativo bu mufis,
decufat, has mufas,
Votativo è mufa,
Ablat, ab bu mufis.

E

Mote that Filia and Nata, to make the Batte and the Ablative ptural in is of in abm. Alfo Der Mula, Boua, Liberta, make the Dative and the Ab lative case plural in abus onip.

IL.

The freend is ussen the Genitive fingula ouds mi. The Barre in d. The Areufative in un. The Borative for the most part title the Mominative. The Ablative in d. The Mominative in i. The Pontive in one. The Bative in is. The Accusative in os. The Borative une the Mominative. The Ablative in is.

Mic vir. Hic liber. Hæc colus-Ric logos. Note. Mon. bie engister!

Gew.hujen magistri.

Dat. buie magistri.

Ac.bune magistri.

Vocat. 6 magister.

Ab. ab hoc magistro.

Chorum magift or um Dativo bis magift or um Dativo bis magift is. Acrif. bos magift is. Abl. ab bis magistri.

enbeth in us, the Bocative hall enb in e: as, Nomi-

יתולמ

Eight parts of Speech. nivo bic Dominus, Vocativo & Domine. Carret Deus, that maketh & Deus, and Filius that maketh freuthe Monifinative enbeth in ine, if it be a Fill et anne of a man, the Porative hall sod in i Nominativo Hic Georgius, Vocativo & Georgi, Aife thefe mount following, make their Deatine in ent in us; As. Agus, lucus, vulgus, populus, . bonne, Auvius. mate atfo that all moune of the Menter Gen- N er of what beclegfton fuever then be, have the entinative, the Accufative, andthe Borative athe in both numbers, and in the plural number fee end all in a, ar in example. C More, boc reg mum. Mominat, bat regna. Gen. borum regnorum Gen. bajas regeti. Dasivo bis reguis, Dat. buie regum. Acoufat, but regua. Vocation & regna. Voc. 5 reguem. Ablat, ab bis regents. Abl. ab box segmo. Egrept Ambo anh Duo, tohich mane the genber in o, and be thus beclines. Mominativo Ambo, amba, ambo. ala! Genitivo Amboram, ambarum, amborum. tin Daivo Amboba, ambabas, ambobas. th Acen ativo Ambos ambas, ambo. ine Vocativo Ambo, amba, ambo. Da Eftetoffe Due. LAb. Ambobai, ambabai, ambobai. tipe De thieb is when the Genitire fingular enbseh in is: Che Datibe in i: Che Mesufatiee in wo fometime in im, and fometime in both : fir Che Borative lifte the Mominative: Che Mhlative um ris. in e. az i. aut fometime in both : The Mominative plural ines: The Wenitive in um, and fomatime 85. in im: The Batine in bus; The Metufative in ri. es : The Bocatfot tifte the Mouninative : The Rotive intive in bus. a: omi TIM

th

4

Re in Grample.

Mom. bi lagides.

ter. Gen. boram lagid Gen.bujm lapidir. Mic panis Dat. bislopidiba Dativo buis lapidi. HOC Odermf. bos lapides. Accuf bune lagid om. pus. Hoc ca-Vocativo & lapider Vocativo & lapis. DUIT. Ab. ab bis lapidibes. Ablas ab boc lapide. Hace nu-Mo. bi & ba parrett bes. Mo. bie & bac parens Gen, borum & bare Hic yel Gen. bujai parentii. hose bu-(parentm Dativo buic parenti. bo. Dat. bis parentibu Acc. bune & banc pa-Mes vir-A. bos & bus parents (rentem. tus. Vos. 8 parentes. Moe ani-Voc. 8 parens. (rente. mal. db.ab bis paroutibm. Hoc GI-Abl, ab bos & bac pa-De fourth is when the Benitive cafe fingula Bile. enteth in us. The Datibe in ii. The Aere Het cal fative in um. The Borative like the Mominative car TV The Ablative in u. The Mominative plurat fa u Che Benitive in imm. The Datibe in ibus, Ch Merufative in us. The Bocative life the Mount native. The Ablative to ibus, Asta Crample. Mominat. ba mar Mom. bat manm. Ge. barum manuu Gen. bujm manils. Dat. bu manibas. pe Gra Dat. buic manui. Accuf. ba maum. Accuf. bane manum Mac por-Vocat. & manin. Vocat. & manm.

Mom. bie lapis.

Me pa-

ticus.

iet cor

Ab. ab bas mana. e fifth is when the Benitive and Batte cafe fingular bo ent in ei. The Acenfative fi Dominative. em. The Bocative lifte the Mblative in c. The Mominative plural in cs. C Benitive in erum. Che Datine in chis. Che Mr. enfative in es. The Borative lifte the Mominative The Ablative in chus.

Ab, ab bis maniba.

å

n ₹

C

1

Eight parts of Speech.

Ma in Crample with him in Nom. hi meridies. Mom. bis meridies. Hat res. Gen. bujus meridlet. G. borum meridierum. Dat, buis meridiei. Hæc fa-Dat. by meridiebas. cies. Acces f. hos meridies. Ac, bune meridiem. Hac aci Voc. & meridies. Vocas, o meridies. Ab. ab bos meridie. Ab, ab bis meridiebus. Wate that all Woung of the afth declention be of the feminine gender, except meridies and dies. The declining of Adjectives. & Moun abjective of thee terminations, is thus berlinet, after the first and fecond berienfion. Ge. bom, bona, boni.

D. bono, bona, boni.

A. boni, bona, boni.

Dat. boni.

Mom. boni, bona, bona.

Dat. boni.

Miger, a.

Dat. bonis.

(bonosum. Tardus,

V. bone, bona, bona. A. bomu, bona, bonu. V.bone,bona,bonum Voc. bonisbona, bona. Satur, a, A. bono, bona, bono. Ablazivo bonis. There are befides thefe, certain Moune abfes aives of another manner of bectining, which ception make the Benitive cafe fingular in ius, and the Dative in i : which be thefe that follow, with their compounde. N. unsu una amum. Nom. uni, una, una. Genitivo unim.
Dativo uni.
A.unum, unam, unu.
A.unum, unam, unum,
Voc. uni, una, una. Ge, unorum, marum, Dat. wis. (unorum. Abiativo mnis Ab. sono, una, uno. ... Bote that unus, a. una. hath not the plural nums ber, but when it is jouned with a word that lacks Note. eth the fingular number: ag, Une inera, Una mœma. In tille manner be declined totus, folus, and alfo ullus, alius, alter, uter, and neuter : faving that there

Que laft repearfed lach the Bocative Tafe.

Chi

A moun Abjective of thea Articles is thus ines after the thier bertenfion.

Momina, bie bas 0 ber felix. Gen. bujan fellen. Dat, buie felici. A.huns & bane felicom & bos felix. Vocat. 6 felix. Akab bor, bat & ber felice, val felici.

Rom. bi W ba felien & bac felicia. Gen. borum, barun borsom falicisam. Dat: bis feliciben. As. hos & has felless & bac felicia. Vo. 8 felices, & ô felicia Ablat. ab bis felicibes.

we Geler celeris de ceere. Me lior Be adine.

Three

degrees

351.7

Capar.

Mo. bie & bas wiffin & boc trifte. Gon, bujm triffi. Dat, buie trifti. As, bunc & bans tri-Acm, & hos wife. V.b trifin, & d srifte. Ablat. ab boc bac & boc ariffi.

Mom. bi & ba triffes & bet triftia. Gen. borum, harms borum triftium. Dat, bis triftibas. Acc. bos & bas srifter & bar triftia. V. & triftes, & & triftia

Ab. ab bis triftibus.

Comparison of Nouns.

Djedines whofe fignification man increase of be biminiched, map form comparifon. There be thee begree of Comparison: The Bo fitine, the Comparatine and the Onperlatine.

The Politive betalteneth the thing abfolutely oomparison. tofthaut ercefe : ag, Dorus, Hard. The Po-The Comparative fomewhat ercebeth his Bo fitive. fitine in fignification: as, Durior, Harder. And i The is formed of the first cafe of his Positive that enb contpaeth mi, bp putting thereto or and us: as of Duri SERVING. hic & hac-durior, & hoc durius: of Triffi, hic & had

truftior; & hoc triftius : of Dulci, hic & hac dulcior The Sm. & hoc dulcrus neria:

The Duperlative erenbeth bis pefitive in the bigh.

Eight parts of Speech.

bigheft begre : as Duriffmus, Hardeft, Anh it to formeb of the firft eafe of his Boffeine that endeth in i, by patting therato i, and fimus: as of Duri, diriffimus, of Trith triftifimus, of Dulci dulciffimus.

From thefe general rules are ententeb thefe that Except follow: Borns, melior, optimus. Maus, pejor, peffirms, tion. Magnus, major, maximus. Parvus, minor, minimus. Mulus plurimus, multa phuima, raultum plus pluri-

mum.

less

icia

Air

tel

Di

nh

huri

hæ

cior

And if the politive end in er, the Superlative Ater. is formed of the Mominative cafe bu putting to Terer.

Pulcher, pulcherrimus, rimus : Af

Mifo thefe nouns ending in lis, mafte the Dus perlative by changing is into limus: as, Humilis, humillimus : Similis, fimillimus : Facilis, facillimus: gracillimus : Agilis, agillimus; Decilis, docillimus.

Mil other nound ending in lis da follow the genes

rat rule afozegoing : as, Utilis, utiliffmus,

Tife if a powel come befoze us, it is compared to em he Magis and Maxime & as, Pius, magis pius, maxime In pius pais. Afficiais, magis affichus, maxime affichus,

At duus

THE PRONOUN.

Branoun is a part of (pech much like to a Boun : which is ufet in hewing az rehearfing.

There be fifteen Pronoune, Ego, tu, There fui, ille, iple, ifte, his, is, meus, tuus, fians, be filnofter, vefter, noftras, veftras, whereof four have ther och Bocative rafe: as, Tu, meus, nofter, and noftras: proand all others lach the Pocative cafe.

To thefe map be abbed their compounds, Ego-

met, tute, idem, and atfo Qui, qua, quod.

Thefe eight Pronoune: Ego, tu, fui, ille, iple, Hte.

the, hic, and is, be Drimitives ; fo calleb, far bes Scindcame they be not beriver of others. Inb then be sives. Demon alle called Demontratiues, becaufe then thew a Gracines thing not funken of before.

Min thefe ffr, Hic, ille, ifte, is, idem, and qui, be Relatives, because they rehearls a thing that was

Reisspoken of before. tives.

Pive .

chings

belongang to a

declen-

Thefe fetien; Meus, tans, feus, nofter, vefter, noftras, veltras, be berivatives: for they be beriveb of their

Deriva-Dzimitives, mei, wi, fui, nofui, ann veftri. divet.

There belong to a Pronoun these five things. Bumber, Cafe, and Genber, as are in a Moun. Decleufion and Berfon, as bere followeth.

> The Declention of Pronouns. There be four Declenfions of Pronouns.

Thefe three, Ego, m, fui, be of the Orff Docleufion. the first end be thus beclinen. Mominativo Ero. Mominative Mos. Genitiva mei. Gen.noftram vel noftet Dativo mibi. Dativo nobis. Acco ativo me. Accufativo nos. Vocativo caret. Vocativo caret. Ablative à nobis. Ablativo à me. Mominativo Tu. Mominative Vos. Genitive tui. Gen.veftrilm vol veftri. Dativo tibi. Dativo vobis. Accufativo te. Acous ativo vos. Vocativo 6 tu. Vocativo & vos. Ablative à te, Ablativo à vobis. Singu.) (Mominativo caret' C Acculativo fe.

Vocativo caret.

Ablasivo à fe.

Thefe fir, Ille, spie, ifte, bic, is, and qui, be of the cond de fecond berleuffen, and be thue berlineb. Sungelention

Genitive fui.

phural.) (Dativo fibi.

Eight parts of Speech C.Rom. ifti, ifta, ifta. Mom. ife, ifa, ifud. G. iforu, ifara, ifori. Gen. illim. Dative iff is. Dativo isti.

Ac. iftiem istam istud. S. Magas f. iftos . ifta.

Vocativo caret. fie Acon Cifor, ifter, ift a 13 Abl. ifto, ifta, ifto. Ablative ifia. be Ille is beetined tifte lite, and aifa Ipie, faving that the Meuter genber in the Mominative cafe 725, and in the accusative cafe fingular maketh ipfum. etr Nominativo hic, hee, hoc. Genitivo hips. Dativo huic : as afoze in the Moun. H. IR. Mommat, W. en, co. Momin, is, ea, td. G. corum saram,coru. Genitivo eim. Durive in velai. Derivo et Accuf. tos, ear, to. Ar, oum, cam, id. Vocative caret. Vocativo cares. Ablat. it, velvis. Ablas. co. od, co. CM.quiqua,qua,crum BR. Nom. qui, qua, quod. Gemitivo cujm.

Dativo cui.

Acquem, quam, quod.

Vocativo caret.

Qui.

O. quori, quari, quo.

Vocativo caret. Vocat. taret. (qui. Ab. que, que, que vel J Cab. quibat vel quen. Likewife Quis and Quid be beelineb. tohether they be Anterragatives, of Anbeffnites, Mifo Quilquis is thus beelineb. fquis. 3 Ac. Quicquid. 3 Ab. Quaqua. Com-Hohere note that Quid is alwayes a Dubitantine norm of the Menter genber. Line, noffer and veffer, are The of the third beetenflan, and be beclimed life nound third de-A bjertives of the terminations, in this Juife.

Non-

M.mem,men,meum.
Gen, mei, men, mei.
Dat. meo,men, meo.
A.meum,men,meom
Vos, mi, mea,meum.
Ab. meo, meû, meo.

Mom: mei, meis, mea, Gen. meoram, mearum, Dat. meis. (ascorum, decisf. meos, mea, mea. Voc. mei, mea, mea. Ablativo meis.

The fourth declenDo is Nother pertinet, and Tuns, lines, vetter; faving that thefe there last no lack the Bocarine rafe.

Noftras, Veltras, and this Moun Chas, be of the

fourth berlenfion, and be thus beelined.

No. ble & bae noftrate.

E bos noftrate.

Gen. bujes noftrati.

Dat. buis noftrati.

A.hune & bas noftrate.

Vocat, & noftrati & b noftrate.

Ab. ab bos plac & bos noftrate vel noftrate.

B. bi & ba noftratus, & bac noftration.
Gen. horum, barum & horum noftration.
Dat. his noftration.
As. hos & bac noftration.
Vocat. & noftration.
Ab. ab bis noftration.

Mere is to be noted, that Noltras, Veltras, and this Moun Cuias be called Gentiles, because they properly between pertaining to Countries of Macting, to Seits of Pactions.

A Pronoun hath three Persons.

Perfors

The fich person speaketh of himself : as Ego I.

The ferond perfon is fpoken to : as, Tu, Then : Vos, 20. And of this perfon is also every Borative rafe.

The third perfon is fpolien of ag, Ille, In : Illi, 2009. Und therefoge all Moune. Promonie aud Participles be of the third perfon.

OF

OF A VERE

werb to a part of freely, bestimen trielly moth aut tenfe, and betofenet i budge, and betofenet i budge, and Armon, of Berbe futh as have perfons, be salled Bers. mais: as, Ego amo, Tu amas. Sint fuch as have w perfone, be called Amperfonale: ag. Taden, w irketh. Oportet, it beboavethis

Of Derbe Derfonale there be fine limbe. Acinc. Carlo Pafeine, Meuter, Deponent unb Carnengae.

A Berh Adire enbeig in ig. and betoftenath im m be: as, Amo, I love, and be putting to t, it may After be a Pajeine : as, Amori

. .

.

-

85

& Derb Pafeine entreth imon, and brentmeth in Palles. fuffer: as, Amor, I am loved, and by putting ales

r, it map be an Maine : ng. Amo.

A Werh Wenter enbeite in o, og m. and abreide Renne. talte r, in malte him a Pafrine: As. Curto, Irina. Sun it is Englishen frientrime Maineip: as. Curto, I run, and fometime Bafrineip: as. Agroto, I am fick.

A Derb Deponent enbeth in r. tille a Dafaire, Dep and pet in fignification is best either Maine: as and Loquor verburn, I frat a Word, of Benter: se

Glorior, I boaft.

A Beeb Comittane enbeth in 1, and gier in Agais-fleation is both Active and Bufaire : as Oscillor to unme. 1 his abs. Osculor a te, I am hisfed of also.

MOODS

MOODS.

Moods

There be fix Moude: the Andicative, the Imperative, the Optani

tial the Buhimmtines and the Infintros.

Indica-

The Indicative Mitod theweth a reason true or faife: as, Ego amo, it leve. De cife asheth a question; as, Amas we Does choulous?

Impera-

The Imperative bibbeth or commandeth: as,

Optative The Optative wilheth of bestveth, with these signed, Would God, I may God, of God grant: as Utinam amem, I pray God I love: and hath commonly

an abuerb of withing jopneb with him.

Poten-

The Potential mod is known by these fignes. May, can, might, would, should, could or sught: as. Amen, I may or can love: without an Abreed sopned with him.

Subjein-

The Dubsmettive mod hath enermoze some Consunction sopned with him: as, Cum amarem, when I loved. And it is called the Dubsmettive mod, because it dependeth upon another. Perhin the same sentence, either going befoze or coming after: as, Cum amarem, eram miler, when I loved, I was a weach.

Infini-

The Infinitive mod signisteth to do, to suffer, op to be: and hath neither number, nor person, nor mominative rase before him: and is known come month buthis sign To, as, Amare, To love, Alsa when two Werbs come together without any Mominative case betwen them, then the latter shall be the Insinitive mod: as, Cupio discere, I defire to learn.

GERUNDS

Eight parts of Speeth.

GERUNDS.

Pere be mozeover belonging to the Juffute tipe mob of verbe, certain voices calleb Ces Ber ande, ending in di, do, and dum: 119hich have both threedi, je active and passive fignification: ag. Amand, do,dura. for flowing, at of being loved. Amando, in loving, at in eing loved. Amandum, to love, az to be loved.

SUPINES.

Mere be atfo pertaining unto Berbe, the Supli Supines : the one ending in um, which is two, in alleb the firft Supine, because it hath the fignific um & w. ation of the Berb active : as, Eo amatum, I go to love. and the other in u, which is called the latter Du= pine, because it hath for the most part the fignificas ion partine : as, Difficills amatu, Hard to be loved.

TENSES.

Pere be fine tenfes oz Cintes: the Wesfent Tenfes tenfe, the Beterimperfect, the Beterpers five. ect, the Preterptuperfeet, and the Puture tenfe.

The Prefent tenfe fpeatieth of the time that Drefen

tots is: as, Amo, I love.

the

en:

rue

MF,

efe lti-

nin.

te.

II. ds

מו

m, ne

ín

g J,

03

12

15

H *

. 0

The Preterimperfect tenfe fpeakethof thetime Preterimper ot perfectly paft: as, Amabam, I loved og did love. fed.

The Preterperfect tenfe (peaketh of the time Preter perfectly paft, with this fign Haves as, Amavi, perfect. bave loved.

The Beterpluperfect tenfe fpeaketh of the Preter time moze than perfectly paft, with this fign phiper-Had: as, Amaveram, I had loved.

The Puture tenfe fpeaketh of the time to come, Future with this fign bal 22 will : as. Amabo, I fball or will love.

tenfe.

PERSONS

Dere be alfo in verbe thee perfone in bi numbers : as, Singulariter, Ego amo, I los Tu amas, Thou loveft, Ille amat, He loveth, Pluralite Nos amamus, We love. Vos amatis, & leve, Illi aman They love.

CONJUGATIONS.

3551

TErbe have feur Confugations, which known after this manner.

The first Conjugation hath a long, before ma ris : as, Amare, amaris.

The fecond Confugation hathe long, before ent ris: as, Docere, doceris,

The thirt Conjugation hath e hogt, before and ris: ap, Legere, legeris,

The fourth Conjugation hath i long, befoge and ris: as Audire audiris.

Verbs in O, of the four Conju-

gations, be declined after thele examples.

Mo, amas, amavi, amare: amandi, amando, amandum : amatum, amatu : amans, amaturus.

Doceo, doces, docer, docere : docundia some decendo, docendim : doctum, doctu: docens, docturus.

Lego, legis, legi, legere : legendi, le-) gendo, legendum : lectum, loctu: legens, ecturus.

Audio, audis, audivi, audire: audien-D di midiendo, midiendame : auniques, im : audiens, auditurus,

ter

te

Ce reed

Eight parts of Speech.

Indicative Mood, Present

tenfe Enguiar.

mo, amas, amat.

Lego, legis, legit.

Audio, andis, audit.

Docebam, Shar, Bas, bat. Plur. barras, basis, basis.

2

AT.

die

terper- Samavi, I have loved.

sense
blocui, Juliar. Sifti, it. Plur. imas, iffis, frunt vel fee.

Audivi,

terterfell

Docueram,
Legeram,
Audiveram,

Audiveram,

Las, sat. Plar. ramus, ratis, ram.

Amabo, Shis, bit. Plar. bimus, bitis, bune.
Legam, Ses, et. Plar. emus, etis, ent.

Imperative Mood.

	at an la bim lan	. les eu lane	ye. I let them love.
	Ama, amet,	Pl. amemus.	amate, ament, amatote: amanto.
efens	Doce, doceat,	Pl.doceamus.	docetote : docento
lar.	Lege, legat,	Pr. legamus.	legite, legant,
	Andi, audiat, audito.	Plaudiamus.	andite, audiant,

Optative Mood.

311	THE PERSON NAMED IN COLUMN TO SERVICE OF THE PERSON NAMED IN COLUMN TO SERVICE
	God grant I love.
Prefent	CAmem, ames, amet. Pl. utin, amemus, ametis, ame
	Doceam,
ptinam	Legam, Sas, at. Plur. utin. amus, atis, ant.
	Audiam, S
-	CAmarem,) Would God I loved, or did love.
	・ 「「「「「」」というない。 「「「」」というない 「「」」というない 「「」」というない。 「」」というない。 「」」というない。 「「」」というない。 「」」というない。 「「」」というない。 「「」」というない。 「「」」というない。 「「」」というない。 「」」というない。 「「」」というない。 「」」というない。 「」」というない。 「」」というない。 「」」というない。 「」」というない。 「」」というない。 「」、「」、「」、「」、「」、「」、「」、「」、「」、「」、「」、「」、「」、「
perfett	Docerem, S
senfe fing.	SLegerem, Cres, ret. Plur. unin. remus, retis, rem.
utmam	(Audirem,)
Preserper-	CAmaverim, 7 I pray God I have loved.
felt tenfe	Docuerim,
fingular.	SLegerim, Pris, rit. Pl. utin. rimus, ritis, rim.
utmam .	(Audiverim,)
	- CAmavificm, 7 Would God I had loved.
efelt.	Docuiflem,
	Slegislem, Cles, set. Pl. unin. semus, setis, sent.
utinam	CAndivillem, D
Future	
tenfe fin-	Docuero,
gular.	SLegero, Pris, rit. Pl. utin. rimus, ritis, rint.
ptinam	(Audivero,)
-610010	Pat

Eight parts of Speech!

Potential Mood.

may or can love.

to

	A soul total and the second second second second
rfone Se fing.	Amem, ames, amet. Plur, amemus, ametis, amed. Doccam, Legam, Audiam, 26, at. Plur. amus, atis, am. Audiam,
felt	Amarem, I might, would, foould, ought or sould Docerem, Legerem, res, ret. Plur. remits, revis, rem.
toule	SAmaverim, I might, would, should or ought to Docuterim, (bave louid, Legerim, ris, rit. Plur. rimus, ritis, rist.
felt	Amavissem, I might, would, should or ought to Docuissem, (bad loved, Legissem, Ses, set. Plur. sensus, setis, sent.
ture fo fong.	SAmavero, I may or can love bereafter. Docuero, Legero, Audivero, Sis, rit. Pour rinaus, ritis, vint.

Subjunctive Mood.

When I love.

mem, ames, amet. Phy.com amemus, ametis, amen. fo fing. as, at. Plur. rum amis, atis, ant.

Beeberimper- C		When I loved or did love.
fel tenfe fin-	Docerem,	sidness G
gular.	Legerem, (re	s, set. Plu. Cum remus, retis, i
	Audirem,	
Preterperfolt (When I have loved.
soufe fingul.	Doguerin (Voice State and First
Cum	Legerim.	ris, rit. Pl. eim rimus, ritis, nin
	Audiverim.	and the second of the second
Preterpluper.		When I had loved.
Desse fingul.		
sends lungar	Torifferen >	Con Con
		les, fet. P. elim femus, letis, la
THE RESERVE AND ADDRESS OF THE PARTY OF THE	Audivissem,	TOP I DON'T CLIE
Fut une toufe C		When I fall or will love.
fugular.	Docuero,	Andirens Committee
Cim	Legero, Cri	, rit. Pl. ciem riemes, ritis, rint.
at almen on 1800	Audivero,)	Mercey C ARAVOSON 3 Per
Same Same St		Dimmeral Sun

Infinitive Mood.

Profess and	CAmare, 2	CV.me	Slive of A	migross
Proteximper-	Docere.	.) Ceach	Dominie	Both
fel sonfe.	Docere, Legere, Audire,	Mean.	Alegalum Chancie	Tues of
Preterperfell	CAmaviste, 7	C	Faneh.	
W Preterpla	Docuiffe,	Co hone	Tanofit.	
perfol sonfe.	SLegisse,	or hen S	Read.	1. 17.01%
	CAndivisse,		Pearl.	. दूसने भी
	(Amaturum,	2 0	love, 7	1.4
Sature touf	Docturum,	()	teach, (c.	
amin's traje.	Lecturum,	CIR, WILL	read, (ge	Lealten
	C Auditurum,		hear,	1.
3 CAmand	of loving.	do, in lavi	ng, Cdum,	to las
Docend	of teaching.)do,inteart	ing,)dum,	to tear
E Legendi	di,ofpearing,)do, in real	ing, dum,	to real
W CAudien	diofhearing,	do, in bear	ing, Cdum,	to bear
7				Supi
TO STATE OF THE ST				1000

Eight parts of Speech.

Clove. CAmatu,? CAmatum, reat. Dochu, (To taught. Dectum, Lectum, Chear. CAudity, (Auditum,

Participle CAmans, louing. bbe prefest Docens, teaching. Legens, reading. 15/0. Audiens, hearing.

28

upi

he Partiel Amanuus, to love or about to tone. le of the find Docturus, to teash or about to teach. sture tenfe. Loctures, to read or about to read. CAudimous, to hear oz about to hear.

Befoge me berline any Berbe in or, for fuppiping mam tenfes tacking in all futh Bertis, we must tearn to berline this Derb Sum, in this wife fellawing.

Sum, es, fui, effe, futurus. To be.

Indicative Mood.

refont soufe f Cum I am : es, eft. Plural Sumus, effis. ngslar. funt. reterimper- S Brame I tong: eras, erat. Pleral. eramus, et tenfe fine Z eratis, erant. reverperfet & Ful, I have been: fuifti, fuit. Plural, fummes, ter ense fingul. & fuiltis, merunt vel fuere. reverpluper- S Fueram, I hat been : fueras, fuerat. Pluraliter, ed tenfe fin. 2 fueramus, fueratis, fuerant. future tonfe CEro, I thall or will be : eris, crit. Plur alieng wher. crumus, critis, enunt. cen real

Imperative

Imperative Mood.

Prof. Sis, 3 Sit, 3 Plu. Simus. Sitis, Sint, Sunto.

Optative Mood.

Profont tons Sim, I pray God I be: sis, sit. Plur, utiman fing. utiman fing. utiman fing. utiman fing. utiman fing. til.

Protorimporf: Sessem, Mould God I was: esses, esset. Plus, utimam essemus, essetis, essent.

Protorporfost. Fuerim, I pray God I have been: sueris, tons fing. uti. fuerim, Mould God I had been: suisses, suerint.

Protorpluper. Fuissem, Mould God I had been: suisses, suerint.

Future tense Severo, God grant I be hereafter: sueris, suerint.

erit, Plur. utim. suerimus, sueritis, suerint.

Potential Mood.

Sim, I map oz tan be: fis, fit. Plur. fimus Prefent tenfe fingular. fitis, fint. Preterimperf. S Effem, I might og could be : effes, effet. Plur sesse fingul. essemus, essetis, essent. Preserperfet CFuerim, I might, could, Chould, or ought of tenfe finguhave been: fuoris, fuerit. Plar. fuerimus, fue ritis, fuerint. Preterpluper- Chuissem, I might, could hould, oz augh felt tenfe to had bern : fuilles, fuillet. Plur. fuillemu fingular. fuifletis, fuiflent,

Future tenfe

Surular.

Fuere, I map oz can be hertafter : fueris, to

erit. Plur. fuerimus, fueritis, fuerint.

Subjun

1

1

Eight parts of Speech!

Subjunctive Mood.

10017 0V11801DRI
Profess tonfe SSim, MDhen I am : fis, fit. Plural. Cum fimili, fingul. Cum & fitis, fint.
Preserimper- 5 Effem, Mohen I was : effes, effet. Plur. cum
fod toufe & effemus, efferts, effent.
Preterporfed & Fuerim, 10hen I have ben: fueris, fuerit. sonso fingul. & Plur. cum fuerimus, fueritis, fuerint.
Preterpluper- S Fuillem, UDhen I had been: fuilles, fuillet, foll tonse fin. Plur. cum fuillemus, fuilletis, fuillent.
Future tenfe & Fuero, Michen I thall or will be: fueris, fuerit, forul, cum Phor. cum fuerimus, fueritis, therint.
Infinitive Mood.
Prosent and proterimper . Sto have sud preterplus Fuifie, ap had folk tonse. Effe, Ca be sud preterplus Fuifie, ap had perfed tonse. I bein.
Verbs in or of the four Conjugations be
declined after these examples.
A Mor, amaris vel amare, amatus fum vel fui, amari, ama-
Doceor, doceris vel docere, doctus fum vel fui, doceri, doctu ?
docendus. To he taught. Legor, legeris vel legere, lectus sum vel sui, legi, lectus, le-
gendus. To be read.
Audior, audiris vel audire, auditus fum vel fui, audiri, auditus,
not street the market man C it washing to the I Indice

fu

hun

Indicative Mood.

Amor, amâris vel amâre, amatur. Doceor, docêris vel docêre, docetur. Legor, legeris vel legere, legitur. Audior, andîris vel audîre, auditur. Preterim- perfelt sense fin- Legebar, baris vel bare, batur. Plur, bamur gular. Audicbar, bamini, bantur.	and and	
Preterim- perfelt sonso sin- Legor, legeris vel legere, legitur. Audior, andiris vel audire, auditur. Legobar, baris vel bare, battir. Plur. barnu	~	I am found.
Preterim- perfelt penso fin- Legot, legeris vel legere, legitur. Audior, andiris vel audire, auditur. Legobar, Docebar, Done fin- Legobar, Charis vel bare, battir. Plur. bamu	mir and	CAmor, amaris vel amare, amanir.
Preserim- Amabar, I was loved, perfelt Docebar, baris vel bare, battir. Plur, barne	Prefess	Doceor, doceris vel docere, docetur.
perfell Docebar, Daris vel bare, battir. Plur, bamu	sonse fing.	Legor, legeris vel legere, legitur.
perfell Docebar, (baris vel bare, battir. Plur, bamu	de la	C Audior, andiris vel audire, auditur.
sonfe fin- Legebar, Charis vel bare, battir. Plur. bamu		
	perfett	Docebar, C
eular. (Audiebar.) bamini, bantur.		
Preterper - CAmatus, 71 bave been Ctus es vel fuifti, tus eft "		
fell tenfe Doctus, (loved) fait. Plus. ti fumus vel fu		
fingular. Mectus, (fum vel mus, ti eftis vel fuiftis,		
(Auditus,) fui, (funt, fuerunt vel fuere.		(Auditus,) fui, (funt, fuerunt vel fuere.
Preterplu- CAmatus, I bad been Ctus eras vel fueras, tus en		
perf. tenfe Doctus, (loved)vel fuerat. Plu. ti eramus v		
fingular. Lectus, Ceram vel Sueramus, tieratis vel fuer		
(Auditus,) fueram (tis, ti erant vel fuerant.		
CAmabor, 2 Ifball or will be loved.	No. of the last of	CAmabor, ? I fball or will be loved.
Puture Docebor, Sberis vel bere, itur. Pl. bimur, imin	Enture	Docebor, Sberis vel bere, itur. Pl. bimur, imin
bonfo fing. Legar, ? (untu		
CAudiar, Séris vol ére, etur. Plu. emur, emini, entu		CAudiar, Seris vol erc, etur. Plu. emur, emini, entu
- so alloganders mor sus to so as sorball	10	ing Entitions into sur to se at some all

Imperative Mood.

Be thou Let bim		Be ge Let them
loved. be loved.		loved. be loved.
(Amare, ametur,	Plu. ame-	5 Amamini, amentur,
amator : amator.	mur.	2 amaminor : amantor,
Docere, doceatur,	Pl. docea-	Docemini, doceantur
docetor : decetor.	mur.	2 doceminor : docentor
Legère, legatur,	Plu. lega-	Legimini, legantur,
legitor: legitor.	mur.	legiminor : leguntor.
		Audimini, audiantur,
		audiminor : audiuntor.
	11/11/11/11	Onestit

Light parts of Speech;

Optative Mood.

God grant I be loved.

i,

umu

A v

us v

ntu

ir,

ur,

Te.

or.

1 / 2	dos grams I de loves.
rense fin- gular, Utinam	SAmer, êris vel êre, êtur. Rl. tot. êmur, êmini, entur. Docear, Saris vel are, atur. Plu. ntl. amur, amini; Audiar, Saris vel are, atur. Plu. ntl. amur, amini; Audiar, Saris vel are, atur. Plu. ntl. amur, amini; Amarer. Description of the saria s
	Docerer,
fingular,	Legerer, Srerisvel rere, retur. Plant, remur, remin', rentur. I pray God I bave been loved.
Proterber-	CAmatus, 7 fim vel fuerim, tus fis vel fueris, tus fit vel
	Doctus, (fuerit. Plur. utinam ti fimus vel fueri-
fingular,	Lectus, 5 mus, ti fitis vel fueritis, ti fint vel file-
	Would God I had been loved.
perfett tens	Amatus, Zellem vel fuissem, tus effes vel fuisses, tus Doctus, Z effet vel fuisset. Plur. usinam ti effe-
fingular,	Lectis, 5 mis vel fuissemus, ti essetis vel suissetis, ti essent vel suissent.
gular,	Amatus, Sero vel fuero, tus eris vel fueris, tus eris vel fueris, tus eris vel fueris, tus eris vel fueritus vel fueritus, ti eritus vel fueritus.
- 1.	Potential Mood.
	The state of the s

I may or can be loved.

Prosons
sonse finlegar, Saris vel are, ann. Plur. Emur, Emini, entur.
Legar, Saris vel are, ann. Plur. amur, amiri, antur.
Audidr, S

CAmarer,) I would, fould, or ought to be loved. Docerer, perfet Legerer, reris vel rere, retur. Plu. remur, remis tenfe fin-Audirer. I would, flould, or ought so have been love CAmatus, Im vel fuerim, tus fis vel fueris, tus Pretervel fuerit. Plu. ti fimus vel fuerima perfel Doctus, (Lectus, ti fitis vel fueritis, ti fint vel fuerint. benfe fin-Auditus, I would, should, or ought to had been love

PreserpluPreserpluPreserpluPorties, pesser vel fuissem, tas esses vel fuisses, to
perfett

Doctus, esser vel fuissen, ta esses vel fuisses, ta
tense singular.

Auditus, vel fuissent.

I may or can be loved bereafter.

Zuture ten fe fingular. Amatus, Pero vei fuero, tus eris vel fueris, tus er Doctus, vel fuerit. Plu. ti erimus vel fuerimu ti eritis vel fueritis, ti erum vel fueris Auditus.

Subjunctive Mood.

When I am loved.

CAmer, eris vol ere etur. Plu. ellm emur omini entu Docear, soule finaris vel are, atur. Plu. chm amur, amin gular. Legar, Cum (Audiar, When I was loved. Preterim- CAmarer, perfelt son. Docerer, Legerer, (rêris vel rêre, rêtur. Plu. cum rêm fingular. (rémini, rentu Cum C Audirer, When I have been loved.

Protorporfell tenfe
Doctus, fim vel fuerim, tus fis vel fueris, tus l
vel fuerit. Plu. sum ti fimus vel fuerimu
fingular.
Lectus, Ainditus, ti fittis vel fueritis, ti fint vel fuerint.

Preterplu-

8

95

Eight parts of Speech! When I had been loved. reterple. SAmatus, Zeffem vel fuiflem, tus effes vol fuifles, erfet ten. Doctus, Z tus effet vel fuiflet. Plur. elm ti effe. Lectus, mus vel fuiffemus, ti effetis vel fuifferis, ngalar. tu Cum (Auditus,) ti effent vel fuiffent. 5 6 SAmatus, 2 When I fhall or will be loved.

Doctus, 2 ero vol fuero, tus eris vel fueris, tus eris uture nfe fin-Lectus, el fuerit, P.cum ti erimus vel fuerimus, ular. Cum CAuditus,) ti eritis vel fueritis, ti erunt vel fuerint, Infinitive Mood. 11 fice Tofens C Amari, Doceri, (Legi, (rimperer & tenfe. CAudiri, mu rin reterperf. CAmanum, 7 Co fane sz had ben leueb nfe and Doctum, effe vel fuiffe. rf. tenfe. CAuditum. SAmatum iri,vel amandum effe, 2 States Caught sture mse. Lectum iri, vel legendum effe, () reat ntu (Auditum iri,vel audiendum effe,) ni participle (Amanis,) Lones. the pre- Doctus, (Canght. rperfet Lectus, (Beat. mfc. CAndinus,) Wears. ntu participle Amandus, To Lovet.

Legendus, (be) Head.

mu

plu-

ute in

Dus. CAudiendus,

Øf

Of certain Verbs going out of Rule, which are declined and formed,

in manner following.

D'oflum, potes, potui, posse, potens: To trian of ean.
Volo, vis, volui, velle: volendi, volende, volendum: supinis caret: volens: To will, of to be willing.

Nolo, nonvis, nolui, nolle: nolendi, nolendo, nolendam: supinis caret: nolens: Co nill oz to be uns

willing.

Malo, mavis, malui, malle: malendi, malendo, malendum: fupinis caret: malens: To have rather of

to be more willing.

Edo, edis vel es, edi, edere vel effe : edendi, edendo, edendum : efum efu, vel estum estu : edens, esturus ve esturus : Ta eat.

Fio, fis, factus sum vel fui, fieri : factus, faciendus

To be made of to be done.

Fero, fers, tuli, ferre : ferendi, ferendo, ferendum latum, latu : ferens, laturus: Co bear og fuffer.

Feror, ferris vel ferre, lams fum vel fui, ferri : lam

ferendus : To be bojn ay fuffereb.

Indicative Mood.

Possum, potes, potest.
Volo, vis, vust.
Nolo, nonvis, nonvult.
Malo, mavis, mavult. (est.
Edo, edis vel es, edit vel
Fio, fis, fit.
Fero, fers, fert.
Feror, ferris vel ferre,
fertur.

Poffamus, poteftis, poffunt.
Volumus, vultis, volumt.
Nolumus, nonvultis, nolum
Malumus, mavultis, malum
Edimus, editis vel eftis, edum
Fimus, fitis, fiunt.
Ferimus, fertis, ferunt.
Ferimur, ferimini, feruntur.

Preterim-

LIEUT DELLES Poteram. Volebam. le, Nolebam, Preterimper fel Malebam, as,at. Plural, amus, atis,am. soufe fin-Edebam. Fiebam. Ferebam. Santure. L'Ferebar, baris vel bare, batur." Plu. bamur, bamini, RE. len-Poni, 7 (Malui, 7 ng. ifti,it. Plur imus,iftis, erunt vel Edi. Volui. Preterper-(ére. 10 fel tenfe Nolui, CTuli, un fum vel fin, tus es vel fuifti, tus eft vel finc. fingslar. Factus > Plur. ti fumus vel fuimus, ti effis vel fuiftis, Latus Sti funt, fuerunt vel fuere. ma-Malueram, Potueram, ido, Ederam, Volueram, ras,rat.Pl.rames,rates, Preterplu-Nolueram, CTuleram, perfet eram vel fueram, tus eras vel fueras, senfe finlus tus erat vel fuerat. Plur. ti eramus Factus. galar. vel fueramus, ti eratis vel fueratis, ti Latus, m erant vel fuerant. tu Potero, eris, erit. Pler. poterinus, eritis, erunt. Volam,) CEdam, Intere sonfe fin-Nolam, > SFiam, es, et. Plur. emes, etis, ent, Malam,) CFeram, gular. Ferar, fereris vel ferere, fereur. Plural, feremur, UB feremini, ferentur. Lini Poffum, Volo, Malo, have ne Amperatine mend unt un C 4 Impera

un-

An Introduction of the Imperative Mood

1			ter Nolite		A house
	Es, efto,		TAOTIE!		e, CEdant,
1		efto,	P.Edamus		Sedun-
- 6		edito:	P.Edamus	The second second	1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1
Profess				Ceditote:	
somfe :		Frat,	Pl.Fiamus,	3 Fite,	SFiant,
bulla-		Fito:			Z fiunto.
lar.			Pl. Fe- S F		Ferant,
	terto: 5		ramus, 2 fe		ferunto.
			Pl. Fe- SI		Ferantur,
	Liertor 1 S			eriminor: 2	teruntor.
		Optati	ve Moo	d.	, ,
	Pollim	, 2 5 Nol	im, 7 is, it.	Plur. seti	nam imus,
Profest	Velim	S 2 Mal	im, S inis	, int.	
tenfe fin	- Edam,	2	alaki e ye	1.	
gular.	Fiam,		Plur. utina	m amus, at	is, ant.
Utina			1.707		
		aris vel rai	e,ratur. P.	ut. amur, ar	nini, antur.
	CPollen	, OCEd	erem 7	100	
Preterim	- Vellen	()vel	effem (es,	et. Plur. sit	inam emus,
perfett te	m. Nollen	n SFie	rem,	etis, ent.	3
fingular.		n,) (Fer		M. T.	14.
Utina	m Ferrer,	reris vel re	re, retur.Pl.	et.remur,re	mini, rentur.
A STATE OF	Potue		Maluerim,	ris, rit. Pla	eraliter sti-
Preterper			Edenim,	sam ri	mus, ritis,
felt tenfe			Tulerim,	rint.	relar.
fingular.	· Sia	20			fueris, tus fit
Utina	um Factus				el fuerimus,
	(Latus,				vel werint.
	Potuif	em. 2 C	Maluiffem,	les, fet. Pl	ur. utinom
Preterpla	- C Voluif	lem, 5 3	Ediffem,	> femus, fe	tis, fent.
te fed	Noluif	Tem, SC	Tulissem,		
tenfe fing	.)	200			s vel fuffes,
Dring	m Factus,	()			er. wij. eff:-
	Lans,	(5			ffetis vel fu-
-	L	26	iffetis, tie	Sent yel fuiff	ent.
0.11.51	me .				Future

Eight parts of Speech.

Potuero, 3 Maluero, 3 ris, rit. Plar. stinas. Voluero, rimus, ritis, rint. tare Noluero, \ CTulero, le fin-Cero vel fuero, tus eris vel fueris, tus erit lar. 2 vel flierit. Pl. ati. ti erimus vel fuerimus. Utinam) Cti eritis vel fueritis ti erunt vel fuerine Latus,

١.

t, 0.

Ms,

ur.

115,

ur.

1234

tis,

fit

us.

int.

01

es.

f :-

fu-

re

The Potential and the Dubfunctive Mood be formed e the Optative in voice, and do differ only in fantile tion and fign of the Meod.

Infinitive Mood.

Poffe. Potuiffe. Velle. Voluifie. (0952 Nolle, Nobuffe. Ð Maluifle. le and Malle. Ediffe. terim-Edere vel effe, f. tenfe. Tuliffe. Ferre. Factum effe vel fuille. Fieri, Latum effe vel fuiffe. Ferri.

S Elurum effe. 2 S Factum iri, vel faciendum effe. 1 5670 Laturum effe. 5 2 Latum iri, vel ferendum effe. le.

Eo and queo make ibam and quibam in the Dres imperfect tenfe of the Indicative Mood, and ibo quibo in the future tenfe: and in all other mode tenfes are varied like verbs in o of the fourth infugation, faving that they make their Gorunds, undi, eundo, eundum. Queundi, queundo, queundum.

Of the Preterperfest tenfe of the Indicative Tente od, be formed the Preterpluperfect tenfe of the formed me mod; the Beterperfet tenfe, the Beterpius of the rfed tenfe, and the Puture tenfe of the Dotas Preters mod, the Dotential mod, and the Dubs tente. native mod, the Preterperfed tenfe, and the peterpluperfitente of the Infinitive mod : as of

Amavi.

Amavi, are formed, Amaveram, amaverim, amavero, by changing i into e (hozt : and Amaviffem, amaviffe, Raping i ftill.

Imper-

Monerfonals be beelined thjoughout all Moos and tenfes in the voice of the third perfon fingus lar onin : as, Delectat, delectabat, delectavit, delectaverat, delectabit. Decet, decebat, decuit, decuerat, decebit, decere. Studetur, ftudebatur, studitum est vel fuit. Auditum erat vel fuerat, ftudebitur, &c.

And then have commonly befoze their Englift. this fion Is:as, It belighteth, Delectat. It becometh

mat, Non decet.

OF THE PARTICIPLE.

Barticiple is a part of fpech, berives of a Derb, and taneth part of a Moun, as Benber, tafe and berlenfion : and part of a Berb, as tenfe and fignification : and part of both, as number and floure.

There be four hinds of Barticiples : one of the Brefent tenfe, another of the Dreter tenfe; one ofparti- of the Puture in rus, and another of the Puture

in dus.

Prefent tenfe.

Four

kinds

ciples.

& Participle of the Drefent teufe, hath his Englif ending in ing : as, Loving, and his La tin in ans, oz ens: as, Amans, docens. And it is fazmen of the Beterimperfed tenfe of the Mubi cative Meod, by changing the laft fpHable into ns as, Amabam, amans. Audiebam, audiens. Auxiliabar auxilians. Poteram, potens.

A participle of the Puture in rus betoknet The first to bo, like the Anthritive mod of the Activ Future voice : as, Amaturus, To love oz about to love. In in rus. it is formed of the latter Dupine by putting t rus: ag, Dochi, docturus.

Preter tenfe

Barticiple of the Dreter tenfe hath bis Eng

ÀS! gie

5

a

pi

te

of

CH

an CO

at

pla

Eight parts of Speech!

lift enbing in d, t, oz n; ag, Loved, tangbt, flain : and his Latin in tus, fus, xus; ag, Amanus, vilus, pexis: and one in us, ag, Moraus. And it is forms ed of the latter Dupine, by putting tos: as, Ledu.

lectus, except Mornius.

.

t.

0

ab

h

ITI

his

La

ide

ns

bar

net

tiv

M n

111

A Participle of the Puture in die betofineth The feto fuffer like the infinitive Mood of the Dafsine cond Per naice : as, Amandus, to be loved. And it is fazmet of tenfe in the Benitive cafe of the Participle of the Die= dus fent tenfe by changing tis into dus: as, Amantis, amandus; Legentis, legendus. Andit is also found to have the figuification of the Participle of the Dies feut tenfe: as, Legendis veteribus proficis, in reading eld Authors thou doft profit.

Of a verb Maive, and of a verb Menter which of an hath the Dupines come two Participles, one of active the Prefent tenfe, and another of the Puture in come ms: an of Amo cometh Amans, amanurus; of Curro, ticiples.

currens, curiurus,

Of a verb Dafsine whofe Active hath the Dus Of a paf; sines come two Participles : one of the Beter five tenfe, and another of the Puture tenfe in dust as two. of Amor cometh Amans, amandus.

Df a verb Deponent come the Barticiples : Ofa de one of the Prefent tenfe, one of the Preter tenfe, ponena and another of the Puture in rus: as of Auxilior three.

cometh auxilians, auxilianis, auxilianinis.

And if the nerb Depenent do govern an Acens ative eafe after him, it map form alfo a Barticis ple in dus: as of Loquor, loquendus.

Df a verb Commune come four Participles: of. es of largior cometh largiens, largiturus, largitus, lar-com

gi endus.

Participles of the prefent tenfe be declined life four. Monns Adjectives of the Articles: as, Nomina- Particitivo hic, hac & hoc amans, Genitivo hujus amantis, declined Dativo huic amanti, &c.

like Ad-Dartis jectivas.

Participles of other tenfes be beclined like Mouns Abjectives of the bivers endings: as. Amaturus, amaturu

OF AN ADVERB

Moverbis a part of specifiques ned to the Berbs, to declare their figuification.

Adverbs some be of time: as, Hodie, cras, heri, perendie, olim, aliquando, nuper, quando.

Place: as, Ubi, ibi, hic, iftic, illic, intus,

Mumber: as, Semel, bis, ter, quater, ite-

Deber: as, Inde, deinde, denique, postre-

Astring, or boubting: as, Our, quare, unde, quorium, num, numquid.

Caffing: ag, Hens, ô, chodum.

Affirming: as, Certe, nz, profecto, fane, scilicet, licet, elto.

Denping: as, Non, haud, minime, neuti-

Dwearing: as, Pol, adepol, hercle, mediufidius.

Erhozting : as, Bja, age, agite, agedum.

Plattering: as, Sodes, amabo.

Pozbibbing: as, Né.

Wilhing : as, Utinam, fi, ô fi, ô.

Bathering together: as, Simul, una, pariter,

Darting : as, Scorfim, figillatim, vicatim.

Some

me be of

Eight parts of Speech!

Chofing : as, Potius, Imó.

A thing not fluishes: as, Pene, fere, prope, vix, modo, non.

Shewing : ag, En, ecce.

Donbting : as, Forfan, forfitan, fortaffs, fortaffe.

Chance: as, Forte, formité.

Effenefs: as, Sic, fieut, quafi, ceu, tanquam, velut.

Quality: as, Bene, male, docte, fortiter.

Quantity: as, Multim, parum, minimum, paululum, plurimum.

Comparison: as, Tam, quam, magis, minus,

maximé.

Certain Monerhe be comparen : as, Docte, do-

propius, proxime.

ì,

į.

-

Atfo the voices of Deepositions, if they be set alone, not having any casual word to serve unte sounced with them, be not Deepositions, but are changed into Adverbs: as, Qui ante non cavet you dolebit. We that betwareth not afore hall be sorry afterward. Coram laudare, & clam vimperare, inhonestum est, In presence to comment one, and behind the back to dispraise, is an unhonest point.

OF A CONJUNCTION.

A Confunction is a part of fperth, that forneth

Of Confunctions forme be Copulatives : as, Et,

que, quoque, ac, atque, nec, neque.

Disjunctives : as, Aut,ve, vel, feu, five.

vero, at, aft.

Beine be aufais: as, Nam, namque, enim, etenim, quia, ut, quod, quum, quoniam, and quando fet for quoniam.

Some

dummodo.

Greentines: as, Ni, nifi, quin, alioquin,

præterquam. Interrogatives : as. Ne. an, utrum.

neche, anne, nonne.

Milatines: as, Ergò, ideò, igitur, quare, itaque, proin.

Abversatines: as, Eth, quanquam, quam-

Medditives to the fame: as, Tamen,a-

Cledines: as, Quam, ac, atque.

OF A PREPOSITION.

A Brepofition is a part of Spach moft com monty fet before other parts, either in Ap position: as, Ad pairem; or elfe in Composition as, Indoctus.

These Prepositions following serve to

the Accufative cafe.

1

te

R

fe

Ad. Ca. Apud, Mt. Ante, Befaze. Adverfum. On this Cis. Extra, Mithout. Citra, S Intra, Within. file. Cifam, ? Inter, Betwen. Mhout. Circa, Infra, Beneath. Contra, Mgainft. Jaxta, Befibe, oz miet Ob, Par. Arga, Cowarhs.

Eight parts of Speech!

Pone, Behind.
Per, By or through.
Prope, Migh.
Propter, Por.
Secundum, After.
Post,
Trans, On the fur=
Versus, In the power.

im.

uin.

ùm.

are,

me

12.0

.

otti

ion

c ti

Po

Mhere note, that Verlus is fet after his cafual word: as, Londinum verlus, towards London.
And litetothe map Penes be fet alfo.

Thefe Propositions following ferve to the

Ablative cafe:

A, ab, abs, Prom oz fro. Pro, Poz.

Cum, Wefoze, oz in Praz, Befoze, oz in como
prefence.

Clam, Bzivilu.

De, Bof oz fvo.

Ex, Praz, Befoze, oz in como
parifon.

Palam, Openlu.

Sinc, Subithout.

Absque, Subithout.

Tems, Butil, oz up to.

Where note that if the cafual word forned with Tenus, be the piural number, it thati be put in the Benitive cafe, and be fet before Tenus: as, Aurium tonus, Op to the Cars. Genum tenus, Op to the Bues.

Mote also that the voices of Dzepositions being set alone without their casual words, be not Dzepositions, but are changed into Abverbs: as is an sozesaid in the Adverb.

The c

Thefe Prepositions following ferve

to both cafes.

In with this fign To, to the Accusative case: a In urbem, Into the City. In without this sign to the Absative case: as, In te spes est, May hope in thee. Sub noctem, A little before night. Sub judice lisest, The matter is before the Judg Super lapidem, Opon a stone.

Super viridi fronde, Opon a green teas.

Subter terram, Onder the earth.

Subter aquis, Onder the water.

OF AN INTERJECTION



Materjection is a part of fper which betoheneth a fudben par flou of the mind under an unper fect poice.

Some are of Mirth: as Eva

Someare of forrow: as, Heu, h

Dread: as, Atat. Marvolling: as, Pape. Distaining: as, Hem, val. Shunning: as, Apage. Braifing: as, Euge.

Drezning: as, Hui. Gerlamation: as, Prob Desim atque homini fidem.

Curfing: as, Vz, malúm. Laughing: as, Ha, ha, he. Calling: as, Eho, ho, io.

Ditence : as, Au. Aut fuch others.

T

企业企业企业 新生产工作

THE CONCORDS

of Latin Speech.



m 1

ndia

pá

pa

upt

Eva

u.b

nin

T

De the due fapming of warts in consideration. It is to be understood, that in Katin speech there he these Concords. The first between the Rominative case and the Dublians, tipe and the Training the constant the Training the constant the Training Che third

betwen the Antecedent and the Metativa.

The first Concord.

Latin, look out the Principal Werb. If there be more verbs than one in a fentence, the first is the principal with a second in the infinitive mode, or have before it a Celating: as that, whom, which, or a Conjunction: as, ilt, shat; cimi, whee; h, if; and such others.

When pe have found the verb, ask this question, who? Or what? and the word that answereth to the question that! be the Boundative case to the verb ercept it he a new Imperional, which will have no Romanative case. And the Boundative that, in making and construing Natio, be set before the verb, except a question be asked, and then the word, except a question be asked, and then the word, except a question be asked, and then the word except as the start the verb, apaster the sign of the verb; as, Amas w? Lovest though Versite Rex? Dotts the bring come?

Likewife of the nerb be of the imperative mob :

And fometime when this fign it or there cometh before the Englishof the verb : as, 'Bit' liber

eame oue to me. And that cainal word which commeth next after the veels and answereth to this
question whom? or what? made by the verb hall commonth be the Beaufative case i except the verb be
properly govern another case after him to be confirmed withat: Si capis placere magistro, were disgential, next is tanus becliator, it celearious indigeas,
af those cover to please the master, use distance,
and he not so learts, that thou that need source.

and be not to lack, that then that need foures.

A Berb perfonal agreeth with his Dominative cafe in mumber and perfon.

You vere a negligitis. The majter realeth and perfon is more tworthy than the ferone, and the ferond more

CE

10

8

etf

log

hf

worthy than the third

Many nominative cales singular, with a conjunction copulative coming between them, will have a verb plural, which verb plural shall agrawith the nominative ease of the most worthy person: as, "Ego & til sumis in two, I and thou be in safeguard. "To & Pater" periclitamini, Thou and the Father are in seopardy. Pater & Praceptor accerdant te, The Pather and the Mafter have bein for thes.

uphen a Perb cometh between two nominative cases of bivers numbers, I verb map indifferently ecrosh with either of them, so that then be both of site person; as, Amantium ' irz amoris' redirectatio est. The falling out of lovers is the renewing of lover. Quid emm not 'veta' soversime! For what remainesth save only prapers! Pectora percustive pectus quoque 'robora' mant, The struke her breast.

and her breaft turned into oak alfo.

Pere note alfo,that fometime the Antinitive mob et a Derb, or eife a whole elaufe afore-going, or elle foure member of a fentence may be the nomiEight parts of Speceh.

berrimum cit, Co rife betime in the morning, is the most wholfome thing in the worth. Mulum laire vita belt jucundistima, Co know much, is the most pleasant (or sweets) life of all.

The fecond Concord.

Wen pe have an abjective ash this queftis on who? or what? and the word that and fwereth to the question shall be the subfractive to the

fwereth to the quescion, chall be the substantive to it.

The abjective, whether it be a noun, pronoun, or participle, agreeth with his Dubstantive in case, gender and number: as, Amicus cernus in re incerta cerniur, A sure friend is treed in a boubtful matter. Home armans, a man armed. Ager solendus, A stell to be tilled. Hic vir, This man. Meus herus est, It is my master.

tiphere note, that the Mafculifte gender is more

more morthy than the Meuter.

Many Substantives fingular having a confunction copulative coming between them will have an ade jedive plural, which abjective shall agree with the Substantive of the must worthy gender; as, Res & Regina beau, The king and Guan are bleffed.

The third Concord.

Wenpe have a Welative, ask this question who? so what? and the word that and ers eth to the question half be the anteredent to it.

The anterebent moft commonip is a word that speth before the relative, and is rehearfed again

of the relative.

Ž,

r.

.

1

0

ï

Bt

The relative agreeth with Sie anterebent in genber, number, and perfon : as, 'Vir fapit' qui pauce loquing. That man is wife that speaketh few things ar words.

D 1

Source d

Somethine the Belative hath for bis Anterebent the whole reason that goeth before him and then he hall be put in the nenter genber, and fingular atunber: as, ' In tempore veni, b quod omnam rerum eft primum, I came in feafan which to the chiefeft thing of all. But if the Belative be referred to two claufes or more, then the relative thall be put in the piural number: as, "Tu multum dormis, & ' fæpe potas, b quæ ambo funt corpori inimica, Than Repett much and byinkeft often, both which things

ere naught for the bobn.

When this Englith that map be turned hito this English which, it is a relatine : otherwife it is confunction, tofich in Latin is called quod, og ut : and in making Latin it may elegantly be put away by turning the Mominative cafe into the Accufas tive, and the Derb into the Infinitive mob : as, Gaudeo 'quod tu bene vales: Gaudeo ' te bene valere, I am glab that thou art in good freelth. Jubeo 'ut tu b abcas: Jubeo 'te b abire, I bit that thou go hence.

Many anteredents fingular, having a Confuns cion copulative between them, will have a relative plural, which relative thall agre with the anteres tent of the most worthy gender: as, Imperium & dignitas b que petifti, The rule and branity

which thou half required.

But in things not apt to have life, the neuter genber is mot worthy: pea, and in fuch a cafe, though the Substantives of Anterevents be of the mafeuline, toz of the feminine genber, and none of them of the neuter, pet map the Mojectine of Melative be put in the neuter genber as, Auscus & : calami feine bona, "The both end ars rotos be goob. Ancis & "celami vouz fregifti. The both and errotes which thou haft beofte u.

Eight parts of Speech.

The Cafe of the Relative.

betwein the Belative and the Berb, the Belative hall be the Mominative Cafe to the Berb: as, Miler eft qui nummos admiratur, Wete theb is that person which is in love with monn.

But when there cometh a Mominative cafe bestion the Melative and the Werb, the Melative hall be fuch cafe as the Werb will have after him; as, Felix ouem" faciunt aliena pericula canum, Pappe is he whom other mens harms do make to beware.

As the Meiacive map be the Montinative cafe to the Berb, so it map be the substantive to the adjective that is somed with a that cometh after him: as, Divitias amare noil, 'quod omnium est' sordidistimum, Love not thou riches, which to be is the most beggarly thing in the world.

Downs Interrogatives and Indefinites follow the rule of the Meiative: as, Quis, wer, qualis, quanus, quotus, &c. which evermore come before the werb title as the Melatine both: as, Heimini, qualis

erat! Talis crat, b qualem nunquam ' vidi.

Met here is to be understood and noted, that the Belative is not always governed of the Berb that he cometh before but fometimes of the Antaitive mod that cometh after the Berb: as, b Quibus voluiti me gratias agere, egi, tohat perfors thou will tedit me to thank. I have thanked.

Dometime of a participle : as, " Quibus rebis " add ductus fecifit Mofth what things moved bioft thou it?

Dometime of the Merund: as, Que nunc non est 'narrandi locus, Albhich things at this prefent is no time to tell.

Dometime of the Dreposition fet before sim : as. Quem ' in locum deducta res fit, vides, Duto what fate the matter is now brought thou feft.

D 3

Domes.

Cometime of the substantive that it both accept with: as, Senties qui vir sem, Thou that perceive what a fellow I am. Albeit in this manner of seating, qui is an inbefinite, and not a relative.

Cuanim rerum utram minus velim, nonfacile pollum exilumare, Of the which two things when ther I would with less will have, I cannot eafily effects.

Sometime it is put in the Genitive cafe, by reas fon of a Aubitantive coming next after him: as. Ego illum non novi, b cuis causa hoc incipis, I knew him not for whose cause thou beginest this matter.

Sometime it is otherwise governed of a noun Substantive: as, Omnia tibi dabunur, quibus opus habes, All things (hall be given thee which thou haft need of.

Sometime of an Abverb: es, 'Cui urim' obviam procedam, nondum flatui, Whom Shether I will so to meet with, I have not pet determines.

Sometime it is put in the ablative cafe with this fign than, and is governed of the comparative begree coming after him: as, Utere viruse, bout while it melius, Die vertue, than the which not thing is better.

Cometime it is not governed at all, but is put in the ablative case absolute, as, Quantus erat Julius Cesar, "b quo Imperatore, Romani primum Britanniam ingress sunt ? Wow waythy a man was Institut Cesar, under whose conduct the Romans strikentred into Beitain?

Also when it fignifieth an infrument wherewith a thing is to be bone, it is put in the ablative case:

as, Ferrum habuit o coole occideret, the had a knife wherewith he would have flain himself.

ADhen a Melatine cometh between two Dub-

acto A

0

t

£

Eight parts of Speech.

accord with either of them: as, 'Avis, que paffer appellatur; or Avis, 'qui "paffer appellatur, The bird which is called a spacroto. Hea, though the Dube frantives be of hivers numbers also: as, Estinc ea "Lucetia, "quan nos Parisos dictimus? As not that called Lucetia, that we be call Daris? Drelfe, Except Lucetia, b quos nos "Parisos dictimus?

Constructions of nouns Substantives.

tokening divers things, the latter half he the genitive rafe: as, 'Facundia' Ciceronis, The eloquence of Cicero. 'Opis' Virgili, The work of Birgil. 'Amator' fludiorum, A lover of fludies.' Dogma' Platonis, The opinion of Plato. But if they belong both to one thing, they shall be put both in one case: as, 'Pater meus' vir amat me' puerum, Map Father being a man, loveth me a chilb.

an abjective, pe may put away res, and put the abjective in the neuter gender, like a Dubifantive; as, "Multa me impedierunt, many things have tetted me. And being so put it may be the Bubs fantive to an Adjective: as, "Pauca his similia, A few things like unto these." Nounalla buyimodi.

Many thenge of like fort.

.

Ħ

b

.

£

1

Ť

ł

b

.

An Abjective in the neuter gender put alone without a substantive, standeth so a substantive, and may have a gentive case after him, as if is were a substantive: as, Mulum bucti, Much gain. Quantum begoti. Pow much business & Id operis, That work.

Woods importing indument of any quality or property, to the praise or dispraise of a thing, come ing after a noun Dubffantive, or a verb Duba Canting, may be put in the Ablative rafe, or in the

ge,

genttive : as, ' Puer bona indole, az ' Puer bons indelis, & child of a good towardness. Puer boningenii, or Puer bono ingenio, & child of a good mrt.

Opis and ulus, tohen then be Latin for nich. res cio, I have not of the judgment. Viginti 'minis ulus eft alio, Map fon hath met of twenty pounds.

Constructions of Adjectives.

The Genitive cafe.

Dfedives that figuite befire, Anowledge,res membrance,ignorance or forgetting, and fuch ther tifte require a genitive cafe: as, Cupidus auonetons of monp. Perins belli, Espett of wars fare. Ignams omnium, Ignozant of all things. Fidens animi, Walt of heart. Dubius memis, Daubtful of mind. Mentor præteriti, minbful of that is paft. ' Reus furti, Merufeb of theft.

Doms Bartitives and certain Interrogatives, with certain norms of number, require a genitive tale : as, Aliquis, uter, neuter, nemo, rullus, folus, unus, medius, quilque, quisquis, quicunque, quidam, quis, for aliques, or quis an Intereogative: as, Uous, duo, tres : primus, fecundus, tertius, &c. as, Aliquis b noftrum.

Primus omnium.

motion a question is avited, the antwer in Matia mult be made by the fame cafe of a noun, promoins the question is asset by : as, Cipus est fundus ! Vienil Quid agitur in luco literario? Studenir. Cre pern hipers cales: as. Quanti emifi librum? Parvo. D, except I thulk answer by one of these confessiones Meas, teus, Rus, poster, vester : 44. Coms anyo ound

r

abo

ie

Ide

ıs,

щ

eri I

84

For

ccu fe:

ed T B

2011

420

Eight parts of Speech

Mouns of the sumparative and the superlative egrie, being put partitively that is to sappharing feer than this english of, as among require a gent is to sale as, Aurum mollior est singles. Of the ears, te left is the softer. Cicero Dratorum cloques simus, Cicero the most elequent of Oratorus.

Bound of the comparative degree, having eles of after them, do cause the word following to be the blative case: as, 'Frigidior' glacie, More cold jan ice. 'Doctior' multo, Better learned by a reat deat, Uno pede 'altior, Pigher by a for.

The Datine cafe.

Descives that betoken profit of dispress, likenels of unlikenels, pleasure, submitting, of
elonging to any thing, require a dative case: as,
abor est utilis becopier. Habot is prositable to
je body. Equalis bector, Equal to spector,
Idoneus bello, Ist for war. I sucurius omniis, pleasant to all persons. Parenti supplex,
duppliant to his Pather. Mihi proprium, Droer to me.

Likewise name abjectives of the persive signitation in bilis, and perticipials in dus: as, 'Febiflordus' omnibus, Co he lamented of all men. Formidabilis, formidandus' botti, Co be feared of

The Ascufative cafe.

Me measure of length, breadth, or thickness of any thing, is put after abjectives in the continue rate; and sometime in the Ablative se : as, Turks ' alta' commun pedes & tower an hunge th fort high Arbor 'lara' tres digitos & tree three services and trees and trees are three services. I have three inches thick.

110

minimum according

The Ablation cafe.

A precines fignificing fulnets, emptinels, pleas to or toauting, require an ablative rafe, and comerinie a genitive: as, "Copus," abundans. Crura thymo "plena. "Vacuus "irā," iræ, ab irā, Nulla epidola "inanis "re alicna. "Ditiffimus agri. Smiltorum plena funt omnia. Quis nifi mentis "mops, oblanim respuat aunum?" Integer "vitæ, "feclerifque "purus, toon eget Mauri jaculis nec arcu. "Expers omnium, Corpus" inane "animo.

Chefe abjectives, Dignis, indignis, preditis, captus, contentus, with fuch others, will have an ablative cafe: as, Dignis bonore. Captus oculis, Virtue

r

ti

t

0

ti

Ì

fo

Bi Fi

ちちち

PIN

th

przeditus. Paucis contentus.

man instead of an ablative case have an infinitive manufof a nero: as, 'Digins' landari, Morthy to be praffed. 'Comentus in pace' vivere, content to line is peace.

Construction of the Pronoun.

These genitive eases of the primitives, Mei, mi, iu, noltri, and veltri, be nfeb tohen suffering of passion is fignified: as, "Pars "mi." Amor "met. Sat when possession is fignified, Meus, nas, lines, nother, and velter be used: as, "Ars " ma. " Imago "ma.

Thefe genitive rafes, Noftrim, veltrum, be ufer after diftributives, partitives, comparatives, and superlatives : as, "Nemo " vestrum." Aliques nostrum.

Major veftrum. Maximus natu voftrum.

Construction of the Verb: and first with the Monination case.

Sum, forein, fio, existo, and certain verbs pafs fines : as. Dicor, vocor, falutor, appellor, haben, existinor, videor, with other like, will have fuch cafe after Eight parts of Speech.

after them, as they have befoge them : as, " Famit eft mahum, Fame is an evil thing. " Mahis Cultura . fit boms, an enti perfon by due ordering of ves, Crefus is calleb rich. Horatius " falutarur Poeta, Mozace is fainted by the name of Boet. Malo to divitem " effe quam haberi, I hab rather thon

L

m

5, n,

5,

Ŕ

te.

8,

2 М

i,

相例

1

1

r

wert rich indeb than fo accounted. Alfo verba that betolien bobily moving, going. refting, og boing, which be properly called verbe of gefture: as, Eo, incedo, curo, fedeo, appareo, bibo, cibo, fludes, dormio, fomnio, and fuch other like, as they have befoge them a nominative cafe of the boer of fufferer, fo map thep have after them a nominative rafe of a noun oz participle. beelaving the manner of circumftance of the boing or fuffering : as, Incedo b claudes, I go lame. Petrus " dormit lecurus, Deter leipeth vein of care. 'Tu " cubas hipmus, Thou tpeft in bed with the face upward. 'Somnias' vigilans, Thou breams eft walting. * Studeto b ftans, Dtubp thou ftanbing. And lifetuife in the accufative cafe : as, Non deces quenquam " meire " currentem, aut mandentem, It both not become any man to pifs running of

And generally, when the word that goeth bea fore the berb, and the word that cometh after the verb belong both to one thing, that is to far have respect either to other, or bepend either of other. thep hall be pur both in one cafe, tohether the verk be tranfitive oz intranfitine, of what kinb foener the verb be : as, Loquor frequens, I fpeat often. 'Taceo ' mulus, I halb mp peace much. 'Scribo epiftolas rariffimus, I write letters very fethom. Ne "affuefcas " bibere vinum " jejunus, Accustom not the felf to beinft wine next the heart. or not having

taten fomewhat befare.

The Cathier cafe.

Mis werh Sum, ingen ft betalieneth az frimagtet possion owing or otherwise pertaining to eging, as a token, property, buty or guise, it causes the noun, pronoun or participle sullaboing to be on in the Comitive case: as, Hec velis est pairie This garment is my Pathern. Inspicatis dicere, non puraram, It is the property of a fo to fap I had not thought. Extreme eft dementia to in the worth, to learn things that must after ward be tearned otherwise. " Oranis " eit nihil ni codelia cognare. It is the butp of a man that aping his grapers, to have mind on nothing but beavenly things. Except that these Donouns Mens, mas, funs, nother, ant vefter, that in fuch man act of (peating he web in the Mominatine cafe as, Hic codex "eft" meus, Chis book is mins. Haddonnis "eft" veltra, Chis houle is pours. Non "ef meneri ' meum, It is not my guife (or property to the. Noftrum eff injuriam non inferre, it is pati, It is the part (og buty) to luffer all thing aliftt.

Derha that betoften to eftem or regard, require Genitive tale, betoftening the value: as. Parviducine probitas, Monefty is reckoned little morth. Maximi pendiur nobilitas. Moniemels of birth is

very much regarded.

Sona 1 .

Werbs of accepting, condemning, warning, purge tag, quitting or affording, usil have a Centitive caje, of the crime, or of the cause, or of the thing that one to accept, condemned, or warned of: or eife an ablative case most community without a preposition: as, the burnle allight, see to arro. Ad-

402 1

Light parts of Speech.

nonuit me b errati, vel bb errato, b De Pecunis sepeundis 4 dammatus eft.

123

ytet

met met

t Du

a fa

fol fter:

nan

afe :

Hz

rip

t ta

JUXU

nire

arq

tiv

67) (16)

nuit

Satago, mifereor, miferefeo, require a Penitine cafe: Renim franan ' fatagit. " Milerete " mei Dei

Reminiscor, obliviscor, recordor, and memini, mile pave a Benitive, og an Avenfative rafe : ad. "Reminifcor hiftoriz. Oblivifcor hearminis. Recordor puericiana Obliviscor & lectionem. Memini bina. of be te, I remember the Memini be te, peak of the Beco, or indigeo mi, och te are ned of the. Potior burbis, I comquer the entiz Efte: Potios voto, I obtain um Defire.

The Dative rafe.

il ni A Li manuer of verbs put acquifitively, that to to fay, with thefe tohens to or for after them. mili have a batine cafe : as, Non bomnibus dormio. If fleep not to all men. Muic " habeo, non bubi. 9 are it for this man, and not for the.

To this cute do alfo belong Werbs betoftening to polit, or diffeolit: as, Commodo, incommodo, noceo.

Compare: as, Comparo, compono, confero, Mine az reftage : as, Dono, reddo, refero. Promite or to pap : as, Promitto, polliceor, folia Command or fleto: as limpero, indico, monfiro, Truft: as, Fido, confido, fidem habeo. Oben or to be againft : as, Obedio, adulor, repu Threaten or to be angry with: ag. Minor, in dignor, grafcor.

Mife Sum with his compounds, ercept Pollum. the Burby tampounded with Sails, bone, and male, in, Sariafacio, tichefacio, malefacio. Pinatty rertain Berby romponub with thefe Bepofitimes, Pre, ad ton, fab, ante, post, ob, in, and inter, will same Dative cafe: au, Praluceo, adjaceo condono, fu

oleo, antesto, posthabeo, objicio, insulto, interfero,

This verb Sum, es, fui, map oftentimes be fe for habeo, and then the word that fameth in the the bative, and the word that fameth to be the ac cufative cafe, thall be the nominative: as, ' B mihi ' mater, I have a Mother, Non ' eft b mih argentum, I have no mony. But if Sum be the fato the acculative: as, Scho b tibi non elle ar gentum, I know thou haft no mous.

Alfo when Sum hath after him a Mominative cafe, and a Dative, the word that is the Romisunative cafe map be atfu the Dative: Do that Sum map in such manner of speaking be construct with a Bouble Dative case: as, Sum tibi bb præsidio, A am to the a safeguard. Here res est min

voluptati, This thing is to me a pleafure.

Ent not only Sum, but alfo many other verbe may in fuch manner of fpeaking have a bomble Dative cafe, one of the perfon, and another of the thing: as, Do b tibi vestem bb pignori. Verto boe mba bb vitio. Hoc tu b tibi bb laudi ducis.

The Accufative cafe.

Erbs tranfitives are all fuch as have after them an Accufative cafe of the boer of fuffes rer, whether thep be active, commune, oz Bepos ment: as, Ulus promptos facit. Feeming | ludifcantur viros. Largitur pecuniam.

Alfo verbs neuters map have an Acenfatipe cafe of their own fignification: as, Endymionis fomnum dormis. Gaudeo b gaudium. Vivo b vitama

Derbe of asking, teaching and arraping, will have two Accufative cales, one of the fufferer and another of the thing: as, ' Rogo be to b pecuniam. Doceo te b literas. Quod bb te jamdudum ! hortor. Batto me b gladami.

TH

Light parts of Speech?

fanta gan The Ablative cafe. B 10

the A Li verby require an Ablative rafe of the in-the A firmment, put with this fign with before it an it is f the cause, or of the manner of boing: as. Fern f the raufe, c an um gladio. Be aufam egit. * Taceo b meni, Summa b elequentis

The word of price is put after nerbs in the Abiso the ine rafe : as, "Vendich b auro, "Emptus fum b argento. entitiont Soubstantines: Tanti,quanti, pluris, minoris, antivis, tantidem, quantivis, quantilibet, quanticunge:

s. Quanti mercatus es hunc equam? Certé pluris
mis uam vellem. Saving that after verbs of price
of thall always use these abverbs. Carias, vilisnotification, and peals instead of their rasuals.

Berbs of plenty of fraceness, miling, emptysing,
militiation of militating, will have an ablative rase:

s, 'Affans' opibus. 'Cares' virture. Expico te farbs ulis, 'Spoliavit me bonis omnibus. 'Oneras stomaable hum b cibo. Levabo te hoc b onere. Effettife Utor, ingor, fruor, potior, lator, gaudeo, dignor, muro, hor numero, communico, afficio, prolecuor, imperiio,

mpertior.

fter

pfH

and

tor.

TH

Berhe that betuften receiving og biftauce, ag taa ing away, will have an Abiative cafe, with a, ab, ffas ex, sa de: as, Accepit literas à Petro, Audivi ex nuncio. Longe diffat à nobis, Eripui te è malis, int this abtative after verbs of taning away may rafe turned into a bative : as, Sobtraxit b mili cin

om- Berbs of comparing of ercebing, may have an blative rafe of the word that figmfleth the meas re of exceeding : as, Prafero hunc multis gradiis, I prefer this man by many begres. Paulo am. nervallo illum " finerat, We is bepout the other

ut a little fpace.

And increase elen of the

Moun, of a Pronoun Dubstantive, sopnet with a Participle, expressed of understand, and having none other word inhereof it may be governed it half be put in the Abtative case absolute: as "Rege veniente, hostes sugernat, The Pring counting the enemies step. "Me b duce vinces, I being a petala, thou shalt overcome.

and it man be resolved by any of these words.

dam, qu'um, quando, si, quanquam, postquam : as, Resolveniente; il es, Dum venient Rox. Me duce ; il es

Si ego dux fuero.

Conftructions of Paffives.

A Berb Passive will have after him an Ablative ease with a prepolition, or sometime of
ative of the wet; as, Virgilas legitur a me
Tibi sama vecatur. And the same Ablative of
Darive, that he the Rominative case to the Berb
of the make by the active; as, Bgo b lego Virgilium, Peras 'to samam.

Gerunds:

Grunds and Dupines, will have furth cafes as the Berhs that they come of as. Other foribends ineras. Ad confidendum tibi. Aude

nan b poetas.

Ven the English of the Antinitive Moon correctly after any of these Bouns Dubtantives, Studium, caula, sempts, gratia, orann, occase, libido, spes, opportunitas, voluntas, modus, ratio, gestus, satietas, potestas, licentia, consecudo, confilmanvis, norma, amor, capido, locus, and others like of the nest house he of the active voice, it shall be make by the Gerund in di. And the same Gerund in di. in ofen also after certam anicotives: as. Capidia visendi. Certus cundi. Peritus paculandi. Guarus bellandi. Eight parts of Speech.

one

ne

205

ne

me

t. 0

rgili

S.A.

Lude

RO

, QC

nım

like,

run

Ohen

Wen pe have an english of the participle of the participle with coming after a moun abjective, it shall in Ratio making be put in the gerund in do: as, Defeffus hun ambulando, I am wearp of this he

Alfo the english of the participle of the prefent tense conting without a Dubliantive, with this sign in or by, before him, shall in Latin making se put in the germin in do: as, Casar, dando, subservando, ignoscendo, gloriam adequas esta in apparando totum hune consumum dieme un the same germin in do is used either without a preposition, or with one of these prepositions, A, ab, de, e, ex, cum, in, pro: as, Determin a bibendo, Ab amando, Cogitat de edendo. Ratio bene scribendi cum bloquendo conjunta est.

The English of the Antinitive much, soming after a reason, and thewing the sause of a reason, may be put in the gerund in duna as. Dies milis it latis sit 'ad 'agendum, vercor: A fear that a whole day will not be enough soy me to be sing business.

The gerund in dum is used after one of these propersions, Ad, eb; proper, inter, ante: as. Ad capiendum hostes. Ob (well proper) redimendum captives. Inter coenandum. Ante dumaredum.

In when pe have this english mad at onche in a reason, where it seemeth to be made by this verb oporter, it may be put in the getuid to down with this verb cit set impersonally: and then the word that seemeth in the English to be the Bound native case, that be put in the battue: e. . Aboundance of mind. I must go heart.

Supines

The Construction of the

Suplines.

pe first dempine hath his active fignification and is put ofter Barbs and Barticiples that becoken showing to a place, as, Eo cubitum. Spectatum admiss, rilum teneatis amici?

The latter Supine both his passive, lignificaties, and is put after Dome Abjectives: as, Digais, indigrass turpis, socials proclivis, facilis, odiolus, murabiliscoptimus, and such lifte. And the fame Supines aray affer he turned into the Infinitive mod Darfiver as it may be indifferently fail in Ras titis! Parile fattin oz f. Facele fieri. Caffa en be bone, Tiepe dictus on Turpe dicts Datjonest CE CENT

The Time.

Ounethat betohen part of Time, be commons ip put in the Ahiatine tale : as, Noche in last betolien of the last bet mauattermof time, without crafing op intermielle Sexagine annos haus Hyemem totam flerus

state to and a Space of Place, area at a

place be countonte put in the accepative cafe : ot from this place. ex region continue

end and share Opine Appellatives, of mames of great plas-less be put with a papelition, if they follow a week that Aguifests in a places to a place, from a places of bym place : as, A Vivo I in Anglia. . Veni per Galliam bb in ftalinmant Proficifcor b ex urbe.

In a place, mat a place,if the place be a proper name

name of the first of fecund beclention, and the Ans guler number, it hall be put in the Bengtine cafe :

And these noune, Humi domi, militie, belli, he tiftemise usen: as, Procumbit humi bos, Militie emittius est. b Domi be bellique otios vivitis.

But if the place be of the third decleption, on the plural number, ir that be mit in the native, or in the ablative cafe : as, " Militavit b Carthagini. e. Carthagine. Athenis natus eft. Likemie we.

fap, b Ruri, oz bb Rure ' educatis eft.

To a piare, if the place be a proper name, it chall be put in the acculating case mittiout a propos fittion: as, Eo Roman, Tilletuife, Conicro

me domain. Recipio me brus.

From a place, or his a place, if the place be a proper name, it shall be put in the ablatine rate without a preposition: as, Ducesti Londino. Profectus eft Londino (vel per Londinum) Cantan brigiam. Domis and Rus be lifetorie wer: at Abiit domo. Rure reverius est. werb being a varb, neuter, wie inap mell elange

As : not at in Imperfonals. satus drau aft

Berb Ampersona! hath no Mominative cafe before him, aub this word is or there is coms monip his fign: as, Decet, It becometh. Oporter aliquem effe, There muft be fome boby. Bit if he path weither of these words before him them the word that fameth to be the Roundation tafe. Chall be fuch case as the need Amperional will have after hiner nes Mo 'oponein firmminnitibe tien cet. Thom mapelisaring of distriction a fo estina odis Libereilt, refert, and the for interest, inequite automice

tive case of all casual words, secret western, sus, solini, vestra, and cuia, the Ablative cases of the

ne Construction of the

igere. Tui refert teiplum noffe.

Certain Imperionale require a bative cafe : 40. Libet, licet, patet, liquet, conffat, placet, expedit, prodeft, furficit, vacat, accidit, convenit, contingit, and ether tifte. Some will have an accufative cafe ous ty: as, delectat, decet, uvat, oportet. Donne befide the accufative cafe will have alfo a genitive : as, Noftri nofmet poenitet. Me bb civitatis tædet. Pudet b me bb negligentiæ. Mileret me bb mi. Me billorum milerofcit.

Derbe Amperfonale of the paefine mice , being formeb of neutere, bo govern fuch cafes as the fumpui, Let coft be fparet. Becaufe me fap, ' Parcanur camus ' pecunia, Let us fpare coft.

A nest Timperfonal of the pastine noice, hath tifte cafe as other nerbs pastines have : as, Benefe multis a principe. Met many times the cafe is tatur, fubaudi, bab illis.

Dhen a beb is fignifier to be bone of many, the werb being a verb neuter, we map well change the werb wenter into the imperional in tur : as.

In ignem posita eft, " fletur.

A Participle.

Articiples govern fuch cufes as the verbe that then came of : ap, ! Francus ! amicis. ' Cou-

Rujens tibi. Diligendus ab omnibus

Mere notes that participles map four manner of ways be changed into nouns. The first is, when the voice of a participle is confirmed with enother safe than the perb that it comets of as. Appelmit rini. Trady of wine. rente and out there at he taket to

Eight part of Speech

The servind when it is compounded with a presposition, which the verb that it cometh of cannot be compounded withat; as, Indocus, Innocens.

The third, when it formeth all the begree of comparison: as, Amans, amantior, amantismus,

Doctus, doctior, doctiffmus.

The fourth when it hath no respect, no erprese sifference of time: as. Homo landaus, A man lambable. Puer amandus, id est, amari digues, & child worthy to be touch. And all these are properly called nomic participials.

Darticiples when they be changed into nome.

Participles when they be changed into nouns, require a Genitive cafe: as, Pugitans litium. Indoctus pile. Capientifficus wis Lactis abus-

dans.

These participial voices, perolis, exolis, percelus, have alwayes the active figuilication, when these govern an accusative case: as, "Exolis (existent) Paring cruelty. Vicant percelus, weary of life.

The Adverb.

A Derte of quantitie, time antiplace, se cea quire a Benitive cafe : as, Multum luci. Tunc temporis. " Übique gentium.

Certain anverbe will have a Dative cafe, lifte

illi. Canit 'fimiliter buic.

These Batives be uses amerbially. Tempori, uci, velperi : as, Tempori surgendum. Velperi cubandum.

Certain abverbe will have an accufative cafe of the Prepofition that they comie of : as, Propin

urbem. Proxime caftra.

Where note that Propositions, when then be fet without a cafe, or eife bo form the bogens of come parison, be changed into Abverbe.

Th

ns Construction of the

agere. Tus refert teiplum noffe.

Certain Imperfonale require a bative cafe : as. Libet, licet, patet, liquet, conffat, placet, expedit, prodeft, fufficit, vacat, accidit, convenit, contingit, and other tifte. Some will have an accufatioe cafe ous ty: as, delectat, decet, uvat, oportet. Dome befile Noftri nolmet poenitet. Me bb civitatis tædet. Pudet b me bb negligentia. Mileret me bb mi. Me billorum milerofcit.

Berbe Imperfonale of the paefive voice , being farmed of neuters, bo govern futh cafes as the verbe neutere which they come of : as, ' Parcatur fumpui, Let coft be fpareb. Becaufe we fap, ' Par-

camus pecunia, Let us fpare eoft.

A new Imperfonal of the paefine mice. hath lifte cafe as other nerbs pastives have : as, 'Bene-fe multis' a principe. Met many times the cafe is not expressed, but unberfrod : as, Maxima vi certatur, fubaudi, bab illis.

Mohen a bed is fignified to be bone of many, the serb being a verb neuter, we map well change the werb neuter into the imperional in tur : as,

In ignem pofita eft, " fletur.

A Participle.

Articiples govern fuch cufes as the verbe that then come of : My, & Fruiturus ' amicis. ' Con-

Rijers tibi. Diligendus ab omnibus.

Mere note, that participles niap four manner of ways be changebrinte nouns. The first is, when the voice of a participle is construed with another safe than the perb that it comethof as. Appetend rint, Change of wine. the design on the court of the Car carlo whe

Eight part of Speech

The ferund when it is compounded with a pres fition, which the verb that it cometh of cannot be compounded withat : as, Indoctus, Innocens.

The third, when it formeth all the begres of comparison: as, Amans, amantior, amantismus,

Docties, doctior, doctifimus.

The fourth when it hath no refped, nos ernzefe difference of time: as. Homo landaus, A man iambable. Puer amandus, id off, amari dignus, child worthy to be touch. And all thefe are preperty called nome participiale.

Participles when then be changes inte nour require a Benitine cafe : as, Pugicans litium. Indoctus pile. Cupientiffinus ui. Lactis abus-

dans.

These participial voices, perolis, exolus, pertelus have alwayes the active fignification, when the govern an accufative cafe : as " Exolus " favitiam Pating cruelty. Vitam pertefus, meary of life.

The Adverb.

Dverbe of quantity, time ant place, quire a Benitine cafe i as, Multum Tunc temporis. Ubique gentium.

Certain abverbe will have a Dative rafe, litte as the nouns that they come of : as, Venit obvian

Thefe natives be ufen amerbially. Tempori, uci, velperi: as, Tempori furgendum. Velperi cubi duri. Luci laboranduri.

Certain abverbe will hane an accufatine cale

urbem. Proxime caftra.

Mhere note that Prepolitions, when they be let without a cafe, or etfe bo form the bogres of sente parifon, be changes into Abverbe.

The Confirm tion of the, &c.

tennas to the Conjunction and state

Confinctions Coputations and Disfanctues, and comple tiffe cates: as, Xepophon & Plato sière equales. Amb sometimes they be put between hivers enfea: as, Sendar's Roma & b Athenis, Est liber meus & fratris. Emi findum cennum boummis & b pluris.

Confinations Copulatives and Disfunctives most commonly form title mode and teufes toges there as Petus & Johannes precabanta & docesting Xill furretimes hivers tenfes: as, Et ha-

betur & bb referettir tibi a me gratia.

the student doragiogs I com, when the

Sometime this prepullion in is not expressed, but unberfind and the casual word neverthetels put in the Ablative ease: as, Habeo te b loco parentis: id es, "in b loco."

A nerb compound, sometime requireth the case of the preposition that he we compounded mithal:

as, Execution. Prevered to infalutation. Also

semplum.

The Interjection of some set

Certain Interfections require a nominative rafe: as, Ofelhis dies hominis. Certain a Dative: as, 'Hei' mihi. Certain an Accufative: as, 'Heu' ftirpem invilam. Certain a norative: as, 'Proh fancte Jupiter. And the fante Proh mill hene as Accufative safe: as, 'Proh Desim atque hominum falem.

settigent a cafes of St Po feet un entere of sman

TEGRILIELMI LICH

ad fuos Dificipillos monita Padagogica;

mes,

liber

umis

ives ge:

do-

lefe ren-

afe

eo'

ų.

ne un

armi.

The street street street and the street and the street str Uismini discipulus Puer es, cupis atque do Huc ades, hec animo concipe dicta rue Mane citus lectum finge, mollem discute formuna Attamen in primis facies fit lora friamfigue;
Sint nitida veftes, compraque exfarres. Defidiam fugicals, com reschola notica vocarie, di sentia con Achs; nulla pigra fit tibi caula more! Me Praceptorem com videris, ore fahita, and carroup Et condiscipulos or dine quosque edos.

Tu quoque sac sedes, upi te sense supermus; Inque loco, nifi fis juffits dure, triane, sasque in escalid.

Ac magis in quisque ell document france during a saltical.

Sic magis is clara fede locandin eric duri esponis somo as Scalpellam, calaim, atramentum, charta, thell,
Sunt femper fludin arms parata cms
Si quid dictabo, foribes ; at fingula recte; an assumption Nec macula, aur feriptis mentis fir ulla cuis. Sed tua nec laceris dictata aur cat mina chartes Mandes, que libris inferente deter. que (condiciono Sape recognofes cibi lecci, durato que revolva en fup muitos si dubires, nunc hos confide, nune dios. O la AAA Qui dubirat, qui fape rogae, mes dicta tenebit possible de la Carte de la C Is, qui nil dubitat, all Capit inde boni. Poplarollilat Pique animo attentos : quid en mideuife juvable, sidah im Si mea non firmo pectore verba premas! Nil tam difficile est, quod non folercia vincat:

Invigila, & parta est gloria militia.

Nam veluti flores tellus net lemina profett,

Ni fit continuo victa labore mantis: Sic puer, ingenium fi non exerciser, ipf and Eft etiam semper lex in fermone tenenda, Nè nos offendat improba garrulitas. Incumbens fludio, fubrilist voce toruccis;
Nobis dum reddis, voce canorus eris.

Bi quaccunque mihi reddis, difeanur ad unquens
Singula & abjecto verbula reddy bbro.
Nec verbun qui quam dicturo fuggarat ullura p Quod puero exitium non mediocre parit-

Si

CARMEN DE MORIBLE

nicquan regico, fic respondere studebis, it landem chetti & mercare decus a lingual celeri riimis, aut laudabere rardă; stratus medium, quod tennisse juvat. Eft virtus medium, quod tennifle juvat:

te questes loqueris, memor elto loquare Larina;

te questes loqueris, memor elto loquare Larina;

te veluti feopulos barbara verba fuge.

resterea focios, quoties te cunque rogabune,

laftruc; & guaros ad mea vota trahe.

Qui docer indoctos, licit indoctifirmus effet,

Ipfe brevi reliquis doctior effe queat.

Sen cu net flolidos imitabere Grammaticaftros,

la consul dedecus eloquis: Ingens Romani dedecus eloquii: Ingens Romani dedecus eloquii:
Quorum tam fatuus nemo, aut tam barbarus ere est.
Quem non autorem barbara turba probet.
Grammaticas secte fi vis cognofeere leges,
Difeere fi cupias cultitus ose loqui;
Addifeas veterum clarifirma feripta virorum,
Et quos autores turba Latina doce:
Nunc te Virgilius, nuncipfe Terencius optat,
Nunc fimul amplecti se Ciceronis opus;
Quos qui non didicit, nil praeter formus vidit, Quos qui non didicit, nu pracer somma vana,
Certar de in tenebras vivere Commercia
sum quos delectar (Studio virturia honefte
Potthabito) nugis tempora conterere:
Sum quibus est cordi, manibus, pedibáfve foda
Aur alio quovis follicitare modo:
alt alita, qui fe dum flarum fanguine jacter,
Infalfo calignia insupobat ore demus. Infulfo reliquis improbat ore genus.

Te tam prava fequi solim veltigia morum;

Ne candem factis pramia digna feras.

Nil dabis aut vendes, nil permutabis eméfye,

Ex dasmo alterius commoda nulla feres. Infuper & nummos, irritamenta malorum. Matte aliis; puerum nil nifi pura decent. Clamor, rista, joci, mendacia, furta, cachinni, Sint procul a vobis; Martis & arma procul-Nil penitus dices, quod turpe, aur non fit honeftu Eft vitas, ac pariter janua lingua necis. Ingens crede nefas cuiquam maledicha referre, Jurare aut magni numina facra Dei. Denique fervabis res omnes, acque libellos, Et cecum quories fique redifque feres.

Effuge vel causas, faciunt quacunque nocenteus:

In quabus de nobis displicuiste potes.





Studium Grammatices omnibus effe necessarium

Rummatite clabor of parvin, fed fruit m in illa
Ron parvin: Parva becatfire, parvi parti.
Remo oft tan doitim, qui non cornomit ifta:
Cur padeat pueros sift a labore fegui!



Henrida N & Z.

que etiam I inter duas vociles.

Addusor criam conform G

1 & V
confoconsts a
fiquen
do R. Y.
de Z.
H afpi-

-01127

GRAMMATICA

& ejus partibus.



atque loquendi Artor allum oraz acida GRAMMATICA

Orthographia, Syntaxis, Brymologia, September 1

DE ORTHOGRAPHIA



RTHOGRAPHIA est recte scribendi ratio; qua docemur, quibus quacque dictio sit formanda literis: ut, Lectro, non Lexio: ab \$2.50 rectus, & yeash scriptura.

fitters mainten

runsaria of De Literis.

L x viginti duabus lineris quinque funt vocales: a, vocale con control control

Septem autem femivocales : 1, m, a, r, f, x, &

Ex cales

Liquida X&Z

Ex quibus quatuor vocantur etiam liquida; 1, m, w, t. S. verò fuz cujufdam poteflatis litera eft : que interdum erium liquelciz. X & Z. duplices funt confonantes

arque etiam I inter duas vocales.

IAV eonfonantes : liquando K. Y.

&Z.

Adduntur etiam confonantibus 3 & V, quando fibi vel alis vocalibus in eadem fyllaba præpomintur; ut,

Juno, Jovis ; Voluntas, Vultus,

K, y, & z, latinis dictionibus nunquam admifcentur. H, proprie quidem litera non est, sed aspirations M afDinota. Apud Poetas autom interdum confonantis vim ratio. obtinet.

Præponitur autem vocalibus oranibus, ut, Hamus, bebenus, hiatus, homo, humus, hymnus; confonantitibus verò nullis ; recte itaque enunciamus

Hinlcus, Striffyl- } { Hieronymus, } pentafyl-Hiacchus, } laba. } { Hieromias, } laba.

At in latins dictionibus interdum H postponitur &

et, Charus, charitas; Pulcher, pulchritudo.

Bifariam pinguntur litera; majusculis scilicet characteribus, & minusculis Manifeulis inchoannur sentens tiat : ut, Deum time, Regem bonora ; & propria nomina : ut, Henrican, Anglin.

Diligenter observari oportebit, qua dictiones diphthongis scribantur, nam hæ quidem vel scribi omnino vel fignari dobent : ut, Mufa prafunt, vel Mufe prefunt.

Litere majufcula, cum fola ac pauce feribuntur, aliquando fignificant prænomen, aliquando numerum.

Etern neiular

> A. Aulus C. Cams. D. Decius. G. Gaius. L. Lucius. M. Marcus P. Publius. P.R. Populus Romanus,

P. C. Patres conferipti. Q. Quintes, Queftor, Quirites R. P. Respublica. Sp. Spurius.

Sex. Sextus. (Remanus S. P. Q. R. Senzt, populusque

T. C. Tua clementia. Et epas generis infinita.

I

P

rit

C

C

ORTHOGRAPHIA

In numeris vero fignificant. Unum. V Quinque. IX Novem. X. Decem. 10 XŁ Quadraginta. 40 T. 50 Quinquaginta. XC Nonaginta. 00 Centum. 100 D 500 Quingenta. M Mille. 1000

Pr.

GЬ

ut.

ni

im

us,

C.

12-

100

ni-

d

no

H\$.

di-

L

De Syllabarum distinctionibus.

Ecté scripturo discendum est imprimis, syllabai inter scribendum aptè distinguere atque conectere. In simplicibus vocibus, 6d, vocali sequenti digerent: ut, A-bdomen, A-bdera.

Quam quidem rationem sequentur & ista;

C Do-Aus : gm ? A-gmen. 2 I-gnis. San dus: gn Ve-fter. Scri-pfi: Magi-fter. Sum-pfi; ut CDi-fcis; An-xius. Di-Ico 1 Di-xi. to Jut CA-mas fimilia.

Inter w & w non interferitur p: Male igitur pingerer Sempnus, pro formus: Columpna, pro columna. Post s non scribitur f: ut, Excribo, exolvo; non enribo, exfolvo. In compositis cum præpositione auribuj cuphonia serviendum est:

Occurro
Officio
Aufero
Abflineo
Contra
Obrineo
Obrepo

Abflineo
Obrepo

Obrepo

Obrepo

Obrepo

Obcurro
Oblineo
Oblineo
Obrepo

Obrepo

Acque

ORTHOEPIA

Atque hujus rei gratia, etiam confonantes in compos T fitione aliquando interferuntur! ut, Redamo, redecida ambigo, ambio.

DE ORTHOEPIA.

Orthor



Rthographiæ affinis est Orthoepia, ho est emendate rectéque loquendi ratio ab oe 30 rectus, & in verbum.

Hic imprimis curandum est, ut pra ceptores tenera ac balbutientia puero rum ora fic effingant & figurent, n

vel continua lingua volubilitate ita fermonem pracipi tent, ut mulquam, mili ubi fpiritus deficit, orationem clau qu dant : vel contrà, ad fingulas quafque voces longa inter spiratione, confilescant, ructu, rifu, singultu, screatu vel tuff, fermoris tenorem inepte dirimentes.

Cæterum ante omnia deterrendi funt pueri ab lis vitili que nostro vulgo pene propria este videntur : cujulmod la funt Iotacifmus, Lambdacifmus, Ischnotes, Traulismus

Platealmus, & fimilia.

etacil-MILE.

Lambdacif-

aus.

Iotacismus dicitur, quando (1) litera pleniore son & furpra justum decorum extenditur; que vitio ex nostra tibus maxime laborant Angli septentrionales. 111

Lambdacifnus eff, ubi quis (1) nimis operose fonat

ut Ellucet, pro elucet; Sallvus, pro falvus.

Noftrati vulgo divertum vitaim impingitur, nemb qued hanc literam pinguins julto pronunciant, du

Multus Dant to CMoultus and a flor Mollis Sauditur Moolis or 200 Faulfus. Falfus,

Mehnotes.

Ischnotes est guzedam loquendi exilitas, quoties sylla our bas aliquas exilius & gracilius enunciamus quam par eff ut cum

> Nync. Nunc. proferimus Tync, Tunc, Eliquis, Aliquis, Elius.

Trau-

g A

B

P

E

\$

ORTHOEPIA

Traulifmus eft harfitantia quadam aut titubantia oris, Traulif deo ando eadem fyllaba fæpius repetitur: ut, Cacacanit, mus. o canit : Tututullus, pro Tullius. Huic vitio ut foediffimo, ita & periculofiffimo, fie ccurrendum putat Fabius: si exignur à pueris ut nomi-& versus affectata difficultatis, ac plurimis & asperrimis tio ter le cocuntibus syllabis concatenatis, àc velut con-

igofis, quam citiffime volvant: ut, Arx, tridens, roferis, phinx, prafter torrida, feps, fria,

postquam discordia terra ne Belli ferratos poftes portafque refregit.

bo

n.

ero

lau

iter

átu

tis

on

ftr

nat

mþ

iu

Po

cf:

rz.

ripi Plateafmus est quando craffius & voce pluiquam virili Plateas. qui nitimur: ut cum dings Pos

C Montes, 7 . Mountes, pro Formes reflerimus Fountes. Pountes. Sperma, Sefferimus Sparma, Parago.

Sunt & alibi apud nostrates, qui pro V consonante pro Vi nant F, & e contra V, peo F.

Ferre.

C Fologing 7 min Volo. Fis. Vis. Folui, pro Volui (Felle, m) C Velle CVero, CFero, Vers, Fers. Et rurlum

(Verre,)

5 Verò mediam inter duas vocales corrupte fonant ylla onnulli.

> CLæfus. CLEZUS. Visus, pronunciantes

H, in initio dictionis lenius, in medio asperius, enunari volunt : Male ergo,

ORTHOEPIA:

Homo. Amus: Hamus, Umus. Humus, Criffun Christus, Efferimus Crifma. Chrifma, Cremes. Chremes, Tus. Thus, Diptongus. Diphthongus, Spæra. Sphæra,

Forde quoque erratur à noftris, ubi s & d tanque

afpiratas pronunciant.

Amath, Spro Samat.
Aputh, Spro Saput.
Aputh,

At innumera penè funt hujus generis vitia, que be harum literarum candidatis, & preceptorum diligenti emondanda relinquimus.

De fententiarum punctis.

Eque exigue Orthographie pars in scriptur recte distinguenda consistere videtur: Proint de clausialamm distinctionibus paucula annotatie no suerit supervacameum.

Puncta ergò five notz, quibus in scribendo utunta eruditi, Latinis dicuntur, Subdistinctio, Media distinctio Plena ac persecta distinctio: Grzcis, Comma, Color

Periodus.

Subdiffinctio seu Comma, ost silentii nota, seu potii respirandi locus: utpote qua pronuntiationis terminu sensu manente, ità suspenditur, ut quod sequitur, con tinuò succedere debeat. Notatur autem puncio deorsiu caudato, ad hunc modum (,)

Ovid. Utendum of atare; cito pede praterit atar:

Met bona tam fequitur, quem bona prima fut
Hac item nota diffingulatur orationum fingula

partes: Mt,

Juyen

Etymologia.

Grammaticai, rbetor, geometres, pikor, aliptes,

Graculen efpriens in celum, jufferie, ibit. Media distinctio, sea Colon, est ubi cantum fere de Colon. lententia restat, quantum jam dictum est: & est perfecta Periodi pars, notaturque duobus punctis, sie (:) ut, Quemadmodum borologii umbram progressam sentimus, progradiontom non commu : & fruticom aut berbam ereviffe apparet, crefcere autem null; videtur : na C'ingenioram profed m, quoniam minara confar audibm,

en intervallo fentitur. Plena distinctio, que & Periodus dicitur, ponitur post Perio perfectam fententiam que & puncto plano quatur, dus,

loc modo (.) ut,

nte aio

lo

oti

con

Die mibi Musa virum, capen poft tempora Troja, Qui mores bominum, multorum vidit, G urber. Huc annumerari folent Parenthelis & Interrogatio. Parenthelis est fententia duabus femilianulis inclula; qua remota, fermo tamen manet integera ut, 13

Princeps (quin bella minanthr is rentit Hoftes) militibut urbes pramanie, & armin

Interrogatio figuatur duobus punctis, ac fuperiore interro Aufum caudato, fic (?) at, a long the minute

Et que tanta fuit Romam tibi canfa videndi

DE ETYMOLOGIA.

Comen, qued langacti cinquet, o Tymologia verlatur imprimis circa investigan das dictionum origines : ue, num Calebr dicatur, quali celeftem visam agens, mim Lepen out; ut, distrained, Mangred faup

Caterum Etymologia (quatenus nos hoc loco de ea differimus) est ratio cognoscendi casuum discrimina : ut, fortie fortner; lege legie : omnésque orationis partes complectitur. Cicero Notationem, den Veriloquium vocat. Componitur autem ab troug veras & Air e lermo,

E OCTO PARTI ORATIONIS.

rtes oratio Pronomen. (3 Conjund nis funt octo. Verbund, (Prapofitio Participium, D& Clisterjethio,

NOMEN.

Namen.

Omen est pars orationis, que rem fignificat fine ulla temporis aut personz differentia. Nomen dupliciter dictur: Substanti-

vum & Adjectivum

Substantivum eft quod nibil addi poftudoor aduant lat a fulm fignificationem exprimendam.

Eft autem fubitan: (Appellativum) & somer kup

Appella-Propri

Appellativum eft, quod rem multis commanem fignificat; at, Homo, lapi, juffitia, banitat. oitagoristal

Proprium eft, quod rem uni individuo propriant fle nificat: ut, Jefm, Maria, Londinum, Thomaski.

Proprii nominis tria funt genera.

Pramomen.

m.

Prænomen, quod vel differentiæ causa, vel veteri ritu preportur: ut, Lucia, Publica, Aula, Maron. Nomen, quod fuum est cuique : ut, Petrus, Paulm

Cato. Tiellim.

Cegno-

Nomen-

Cognomen, quod vel à cognatione impositum est ; ut Grarchin, Fabim, Scipia, Cicero: vel ab eventu ali quo; ut, Africanm, Macedoniem, Germaniem

Adiedi.

Adjectivum oft quod Substantivo indiget, cui in om tione adhareat: ut, Piger, alacris, candidas, clemens. Adjectivum est duplex : commune & proprium.

Com- Commune eft quod affectionem multis communen

fignificat : ut, Bonen, males, folers, fatur. Proprium est, quod affectionem uni individuo peculiarem fignificat : ut, Gradiem Marti: Quirina Romula.

DE ACCIDENTIBUS Carrier of MINO MANE OF THE Commission

Nomini accidunt leptem : Species, Figura, Numerus, Calus, 100 Genus, Decimano Comparation in in

North B eid. Z

. guinet

A Living

L 41774 7

DESPECIE

Species nominum est duplex:

nti-

Au.

ım.

mi-

itt

lan.

ut

di

-

12

CDcrivativa.

Primitiva cit; que alrundenon trabituranvillollo

Derivativa eft, que diubdesformatura : slairon Printive Subjictionnis bac que fequintur, & huju Adverbinie: ut. Haheram, besternm, crastina, ibom

Collectivum scilicet, quod singulari numero multitadinem fignificate ut, Courid, warde, plebs, surba, potre,

Fichitum, quod a fone fingiture ut, Sibilita, timbinesbulum, Bridor, clanger. . willing , whitees ..

Interrogativum dut, Laid, ater Jqualu, quantan, quot, Interromungaire Quar aliquando migrant in indefinita, di- garirum quando infrelativas 8 dayin be quanto sun sur sun obnan

Redditivum, quod interrogativo respondet : ut, Tolis, Reddie tantm, tot.

Numerale, cujus species has numerantura morning Cardinale, a quo, ceu a fonte, alii mimeri dimanant;

ut, Vam, duo, tros, quarter. Ordinale : ut, Primus fieundun, tertim, quartm.

Diffributivum : ut, Singali, bini, terni, quaterni. Partitivum, quod fignificat vel multa fingulatine; ut, Quifque, unufquifque, utorque, meuter : vel unum

e multis: ut, Alter, aliquis, detera, reliquim : Universale: ut, Omnie enut m, unlan, nomo:

Particulare : ut, diquis, quifquan, ullen, quide

species.

CIVA CLEEN Deriva tive -94

Collect YUM S.

PictiH:

Nome! rale. Cardin male. Ordinal

Ditteiprinting Partiti vum.

Berivativa-V erbale. Patrium

Sentile. Patronymicum-

Diminu-

tivem.

Vinteri-

Locale.

biale Participiale.

Poffeffi-

Derivativa autem has species subjectas habet; nimirum (Verbale: ut, Lossio, litura, auditm, aratrum.

Patrium: ut; Eboraconfis, Londinonfis, Oxonienfis,

Atonoufis.

Gentile: ut, Gracm, Latinum, Hebram, Anglan.
Patronymicum, quod vel à patre, vel ab alia quapiam suz familiz persona derivatur.

Morino, filia vel neptis Moroi.
Latoides, filius Latona.

CMenelan, uxor Menelai.

Diminutivum: ut, Regulm, popellan, majufeulan, minufculau.

Possessivum: ut, Herilin, servilin, regim, paternan. Materiale: ut, Faginan, lapidem, genmens, aurem. Locale: ut, Hortensis, agressis, marinan, montanan. Adverbiale: ut, Hodiernan, besternan, erastinan, clau-

Participiale: ut, Amandan, docendan, widendan, ferb

Et que in le exeunt à verbis deducta : ut, Pililie,

DE FIGURA.

Figura nomi- luj

Nume-

FUS-

Nomi-

Decivus.

gativus.

miti-

Figura aut est simplex, ut Justus: aut compositum; ut, Injustus. Sunt qui buc addunt & decompositum; ut, Irreparabilis.

DE MUMERO.

Numeri funt duo: Singularis de uno; ut, Pater Pluralis de pluribus; ut, Patres.

Casus nominum sunt sex.

Nominativus, qui & rectus dicitur, est prima vox qua rem aliquam nominamus.

Genitivus, qui fignificat cujus fit res quæpiam e atque hic patrius, gignendi, aut interrogandi cafus dici folet.

Dativus, five dandi casus dicitur; quo quid cuipsam

prehen-

prehenderunt: ut, It clamor cale, id eft, in calum.

Acculativus, qui & inculativus, vel eaulativus dici Aceula poteft, qui verbum sequitur; utpote in quem actio ver- tivusbi immediate transit : ut, Amo patrem.

Vocativus, quem & falutatorium vocant, vocandis vocati

compellandifye perfonis accommodatur.

1

.

t,

e

Ablativus, quo quippiam ab aliquo auferri fignifica- Ablatimus. Hic fextus atque Latinus cafus appellatur, nempe vus-Latinus quod Latinorum fit proprius. cafus.

DE GEMERE.

Genus eft fexus discretio. Et sunt genera numero genera leptem : Masculinum, cujus nota est Hie: foeminimum, septem Hat: neutrum, Hor: commune, Hie & bat: commune trium, Hie, bae & boe; dubium, Hie vel bae; epiccenum leu promifcuum, quum sub una generis nota utrumque fexum complectimur : ut, Hie anfer, bae aquila. Quanquam hoc quidem genus ad præsens negotium non ità propriè spectare videtur; cum hoe quidem loco non de natura rerum agatur, sed de qualitate vocum.

Porro, inter commune genus & dubium hac est diffe- Com rentia: qued ubi femel communis generis nomini mun adjectivum copulaveris, non jam integrum fuerit de differen eadem re loquenti, mutare genus adjectivi: ut, fi dixeris tia Durm parens, aut Cami faras quamdiu de eildem ipfis individuis loqueris, non licebit mutato genere dicere, parentem iniquam, aut Canem fætum. At verò, dubii generis substantivo posito, etiamsi adjectivum masculigum addideris, nihilo tamen fecius de eadem re fermonem continuanti, licuerit pro tuo arbitratu mutare genus adjectivi : ut f dixeris, Durum corticem, poteris etiam de eodem loqui, pergens dicere, candem corticem effe & amaram.

Ut autem genera nominum ad amuffim calleas, hi fequentes canones tibi fummà diligentià imbibendi fune. quos & Guillel. Lilio Anglo acceptos referre debes.

Gu I-

HOMEN

Mafcula 12 funt nomina Di-

Fluvio: rum,

Menfium, Vento

rum:

Forming

vorum, virorum

GUILIELMI LILII

Regulæ generales propriorum.

Ropria qua maribus tribusustur, mafcula dient : Ut funt divorum ; Mars, Bacches, Apollo: virorum ; Ut Cato, Virgilim : fluviorum ; ut, Tybris, Orontes : Menfium ; ut, Odober ; venterum ; ut, Libs, Notau, Aufter.

De Fæmininis.

Ropria famineum referentia nomina fexum, Faminco generitribuuntur: five dearum Sunt ; at, Fono, Venm : mulierum ; cen, Anna; Philoth : Dibium ; at, Elir, Opm : regionum ; sit, Gracia, Perfis : Infala item nomen ; ceu, Creta, Britannia, Cypras,

Entiplenda tamen quieden fam ur bium e ut illa Mafeula, * Sulmo, Artag asoquad am stoute alia, sut * Asg ass Tibur, Pranefte : O gouns Anxer quod dat utrumque.

Regulæ generales Appellativorum.

Profintion arbotum erunt muliebria ; ut, alma, Cupreffus, cedrus. Mas * frimas, mas oleaster. Et funt meutra, filor, fuber, thun, robur, actrque.

Epicoena.

Pinaster Det oriam Voluerum ; cou,paffer birundorfer arum . Nomina Dt, Tigris, Vulpes : & pifcium ; at, oftrea, cetan, Dita epicana : quibm van ipla gensu form aptum. Ferarum Attamen ex * ennitis qua disimus ante, notandum Piscium. Omne quod exit in um, feu Gracum five Lavinum. Exceptio Effe genen neutrum a fir impariabile nomen monte il Sed meine de relique, que Appellativa vocantur. Aut quafait sangwam Appellation, ordine dicame von

Nam

na Dearum, Mulierum, Urbium, Regionum. Infularum. Exceptio. Etiam · Hippo. Etjam Reate. Carre. Appel. rum, fæmin. Rectius qui le-

gunt mas pi-

Volu-

crum,

Genera his. viz.

de ap

pellati. VIS.

DWS, VIZ-

NONDX

Mam genan bis femper dignofeitur ex genitive, Infra ut monftrabit foctalit regula triplen. Tres regulæ

Prima regula specialis.

Omen non crefeens genicivo, con, caro carmi, Capra capra, mubes mubis, genm est muliebre. Regula Peciali

Quoniam Lilius noster genus nominum appellativorum ex genitivo dignoscendum docet, admonendi hoc locosum pueri, hanc primam regulam esse omnium nominum appellativorum non crescentium in genitivo; cuius generis sunt omnia primae & quarta insexionis; & secundæ etiam, præter paucula quædam, quæ infra in tertia regula excepta reperies.

Pertinent etiam ad hanc classem pleraque tertiz declinationis: cujulmodi sunt, Labes, labis; pestes pestis; vis,

genitivo vis ; mater, matris; care, carnis,

Masculina excepta ex non crescentibus.

Afeula nomina in adicuntur multa virorum:

Us scriba, assecla, seurra, & rabula, lina, lanista.

Mascula, Gracorum quot declinatio prima

Fundit in 28 & in es; & ab illir quot per a fiunt:

Ut, satrapus, satrapa; athletes, athleta. Leguntur

Mascula item, verres, matalis, aqualis: ab asse

Mata, nt Centussis: conjungt lienis, & orbis;

Callie, caulis, sollis, tollis, monsis, & ensis,

Fustis, funic, panis, penis, crimis, & ignis,

Castis, sascis, postis, pentis, piscis, & unguis,

Et vermis, veltis, postis, societur & axis.

Mascula in er, cen venter: in os velus, ut logos, annim.

Forminina non crefcentia.

Cominei generie funt mater, bamm, I mm, alven, Er colm, & quarte profruit a fiem, arifgue, particus,

1. Norm! na virerum in a 2. In as, es, oca, Prima declinat. Gracorum-Sic Pe etan Cometa. Bibliopola 3. Vertes ec. In er, es, & us-Foemia, excepta in er es

de us.

Porriem, arque tribm, foerm, murm & manm, itan i Hue annu addeuda eft, bue mystica vannum Incebi e Hui jungas os in us versentia Graça; papyrm, Antidotm, costm, diphthougan, byssm, abyssm, Crypallm, synodm, sapphirm, eremm & Arkm, Cum mukin aker, qua nune persetibere longum est.

via nardus Misthodus, Dialectus, &cc.

Neutra non crescentia.

Entrum nomen in c, figgest is, ut mare, rete:

Es quot in on vel in um finnt; ut barbiton owner.

Est neutrum bippomant gonus, & neutrum cacocthes,

Et virus, pelague: neutrum modd, mas modd, vulgue.

Dubia non crescentia.

Merri generis funt talpa, & doma, canalis, Haleyonis, finis, clausis, reftis, penm, amnis, Pampinm, & corbis, linter, torquis, focus, anguis, Pro morbo ficm fici dans, atque phafelm, Lecythm, acatomus, groffm, pharm, & paradifm.

Communia non crescentia.

Brcipe Puerpe Ompositum à verbo dans a commune duorum est :
Grajugina à gigno, agricola à colo, id advens monA venio: adde senez, auriga & verna, sedalin, (Arat
Vates, extorru, patruelis, pérque duelles,
Ashnu, juvenu, testu, civu, canis, bostin.

Secunda regula specialis.

Regula (pecialis ferunda. Omen creseentis pennituna si genitivi Syllaba acuta sonat, velut bat pietas pietatis, Virtus virtusis monstrant, genus est muliebre.

Huc spectant que acuunt penulrimam genitivi crelcentis; qualia sunt omma quinte inflexionis, preter Files.

Omnia item monosyllaba, præter Vis, Reliqua om-

In

Įį

1

Halec, balecis. ut & Delphin, An D CTitan ans. Infans, 2 Quadrans. C Continens Triens. Uns Decuns, decuncis.

In er longum, que Grecis per ne feribuntur:

Character, crater, flater, foter, eris.

Latina in er ad tertiam regulam pertinent: quare lier hand recte in hac claffe collocatur.

ut Syrinx, ingis. 2 Phalanx, angis. Deunx, Unx Sut Septunx, Effrons, ontis, Bifrons. Cohors. Ors but Confors, S

Præterea in o Latina, quæ bui & dui habent in genitive: ut, Lectio, ligo, Ipado, onis; Anie, enis.

Przter paucula gentilia, que ad tertiam regulam perrinent: ut, Macedo, Brito, Saxo, Vangio, Lingo, onis,

In al neutra: ut, Vectigal, animal, alis. Catera in al funt tertiæ regulæ.

In en, que êmi habent in genitivo : ut, Lien, Siren,

enis. Catera funt tertia regula.

In ay Graca, qua retinent oin genitiyo: ut, Damen,

Ladon, Simon, Trion, onis.

er

Quadam variant: ut, Orion, Edon, Egeon, Onis & onis. Catera funt tertia regula.

In er Latina: ut, Laquear, exemplar, calcar, seis:

In or Latina: ut, Amor, timor, uxor, Oris. Præterfequentia, que ad tertiam regulam fpedant:

16 ut Arbor, marmor, æquer, ador, robor, &c. oris. E Graca quoque nomulla : ut Ristor, Hector, Neftor, Ir

Stentor, &c. oris. In a Latina: ut, Majettas, lenitas, humilitas, huma- Ir nitas, &c. atis. Excipe, Anas, anties & Graca quadamono mt. Lampas; monas, trias, decas, Mais.

mideriold in the

ebr

ep.

ick

5,9

Hya

Pba

In es Latina aliquot: ut, Quies, magnes, locuples,

etis Merces, hæres, cohæres, edis

Accedunt his etiam Graca quadame ut, Lebes, tapes, Dares, Chremes, êtis. 20210 xx10

In i, que faciume itis, inis, & idis * in genitivo : ut, ier, Samnis, Quiris, itis : Salamis, Trachis, inis : Plophis, vio Pyrois, mtis-Crenis, idis: Catera funt tertie regula.

In os Latina : ut, Custos, odis : Nepos, otis, Præter da

Compos, impos, otis.

Et Græca quæ retinent w in penultima genitivi a ut, De

Heros, Minos, ois. Rhinoceros, agoceros, otis.

In m quæ mittunt genitivum fingularem in utis, udis, sie uris, untis: ut, Salus, palus, tellus, * Opus. Przter 20 unam vocem, Pecus pecudis,

Huc pertinent & comparativa neutra in w : ut, San-tig

Aius, probius, melius, pejus, oris.

In ax, tam Latina quam Graca : ut, Limax, fornax, Ut

thorax, Phaax, audax, bibax, acis.

Excipe Graca quadam appellativa & gentilia : ut, Abax, Rorax, flyrax, fmilax, colax, corax, dropax, Phar-Tom max, Candax, acis: Syphax, tamen variat acis, & acis.

In ex pancula quædam : ut, Vetvex, čcis; Vibex,icis; N

Exlex, egis ; Alex, alecis.

Reliqua in ex ad tertiam regulam referenda funt.

In is Latina & Graca: ut, Lodix, radix, cornix, spa- Ra dix e foelix, phoenix, perdix, commix, &c. icis. Et verba- Vt. lia omnia in trix: ut, Victrix, nutrix, motrix, lotrix, &c. ecis. Catera pertinent ad tertiam regulam.

In or substanting & adjective: ut, Celox, velox, ocis. Przer Cappadox, ocis, Allabrox, ogis, & quedam

al Pragertequencia, qua est centran regulam facilità

44

Pro ci-

vitate

Locr.

In an ; ut, Pollux, Pollucis, Cztera funt tertiz regulz, r, In ye ut, Bombyz, bombycis : Bebryx autem variat ebrycis. Cztera ad tertiam regulam relegari debent. phops, Cecrops, Opis. Reliqua in ops ad tertiam rema m referenda funt.

Masculina excepta ex acute crescentibus.

3,

cc.

im

In

Ascula dicuntur monosyllaba nomina quadam. Sal, fol, ren, & flon, Car, Ser, vir, vas vadis, as, mas, it, les, Cres, pras, & pes, glie, gliris babens genitivo : s, for flor, ros, & Tros, min, dens, mons, pons, fimul & fons, eps pro ferpente, gryps, Thrax, rex, gren gregu, & Phryn. er Mafcula funt etiam polyfyllaba in n; ut, Acarman, ichen & delphin : G in o fignantia corpus;

it, De leo, eurculio : fie femio, termio, fermo.

Mafeula in er, or, & os ; cen, crater, conditor beros ; is, sie torreus, mefrens, oriens, cum pluribui in dens : er Rugle bidens, quando pro infrumento reperitur : idde gig as, elephas, adamas, Garamáfque, sapéfque. n- dique lebes, Cures, magues, unumque, meridis, nomen quinta: & qua componuntur ab affr ;

x, Ut dodrans, femie: jungantur mascula Samui, Hydrops, nydicorax, thorax, & mascula verves, nt, Phanix & bombys pro vermiculo. Attamen ex bis ir- Sunt muliebre genen, Syren, mulier ,foror, uxor.

s; Neutra excepta ex acute crefeentibus

Out neutralia & bac monofyllaba momina, mel, fel, Las, far, ver, cor, as, vas vafis, os offis, & orm. 2- R.m., than; jan, cran, pan. Et in al polyfyllaba,in arque 2- Ut, Capital, laquear. Moutrum balec & muliebre.

Dubia acute erescentia.

is. O Um dubia bas Python, Crobs, ferpens, bubo, rudens gran Hales. D Perdix, lynx, limax, firps pro trunco, pedis & cals: Alde dies ummero tautum ma afto fecundo.

Mone **fyllaba** quec'an

Polyfyk laba ind 80.

In er,er,

Neut. mel, fel, lac. &cc. & in al. ar, polyfyllaba.

Communia acute erefeentia!

Sant commune, Pareus, autórque, infans, adolefteus Dux, illex, bares, exlex; a fronte creata, Us bifrons : confee, bos, " fur, fou, atque facerdos.

201

1 120

I

Sie

Tertia & ultima regula specialis.

Tertia regula Specialis

Omen crescenti penaltima fi genitivi Sit gravis, at fanguis genitive fanguinis,ef ma. Huc spectant penultimam genitivi crescentis gravan tia, cujus generis funt pancula illa fecunda declinatio pis de quibus suprà meminimus; videlicet, Socer, ge ner, puer, čri; adulter, čri; Prefbyter, čri.

Composita à vir viri : ut, Levir, Triumvir, Decem

vir. Centumvir, Iri.

Composita item à gero & sero: ut, Armiger, clavi ger, caducifer, lucifer, eri: & adjectiva quædam: ut, Tener, dexter, prosper, eri; Satur, uri. Spectant hu & Graca omnia neutrius generis in a: nt, Poema, dogma, fophilma, znigma, atis.

In yr item Graca: ut, Martyr, Martyris; Plithyr,

Omnia item in ser Latina : ut, Augur, murmur, fur-

fur, cicur, uris.

In me etiam omnia: ut, Caput, capitis; Occiput, occipitis.

Praterea in Latina omnia, prater illa qua superin excipaintur: ut, Imago, fartago, ordo, cardo, Ynis.

In 1: ut, Annibal, alis; mugil, Ylis: Conful, Przful, ulis. In es : ut, Pecten, tibicen, carmen, crimen, Inis.

In on Græca, quæ fumunt o parvum in penultima. gositivi fingularis: ut, Canon, damon, architecton, Philemon, onis.

In or Latina & Graca: ut, Arbor, aquor, marmot, panto crator, apator, oris,

(m ar: ut, Anas, anatis, and the tree to the

tio

20

m

vi

ut.

bue

og-

yr,

ur

ut,

iù

lis.

19 Et Grzca: ut, Arcas, chilias, hebdomas, enneas, idia. In es Latina: ut, Fornes, limes, Itis; præles, defes, Idis. In i Latma & Graca: ut, Sanguis, pollis, Inis; Tyannis, paropfis, idis. In ar Latina & Graca: ut, Jubar, compar, nectar, bacchar, aris. In er Grzea: ut, Aer, zther, ers. In s pracedente confonante, tam Latina, quim Græca: ut. CPrinceps, O Æthieps, O Cops; Ccipis; SZ Arabs, Zemis: Hyems, J Copis; J Chalybs, J Cybis. CInops. In es Latina: ut, Compos, otis. In m Latina & Graca; ut, Pecus, decus, oris; vellus, ulnus, eris; Tripus, Oedipus, odis. In as Grzca : ut, Abax, florax, colax, climax, acis. In es Graca : ut, Index, vindex, carnifex, arufpex, Tcis. In in Latina & Graca: ut, Varix, fornix, calix, Icisa Maftix, Ygis. In on Latina & Graca: ut; Pracox, Cappadox, ocisa Allobrex, Polyphlox, ogis. In as Latina : ut, Conjux, conjugis ; Redux, reducis. Denique in ya Grzca: ut, Onyx, Sardonyx; Ceryx, Eryx, ychis. Femin, excepta ex graviter crescentibus. 34.37 Osmine i genera fis byper diffyllabon in do, Quod dinis; atque in go, qued dat ginis in gention. diffe Monfrat compago compagina: adjice virgo, Grando, fides, compes, tense, fit f Id tibi dakedo faciens dukedinis, idque bon in de de ge Brando, fides, compos, tagas, & foges, arbor, byemfque: Sie Bacchar, finden, Gorgon, icon & Amazon. Gracula in as vel in is finita : ut Lampai, lafin,

Callis, cufpie , in us wex una perm perudie dans, lie forfex, pellex, carex, fimal arque fupellex, Appendix, bifrix, conendix, adde fill uque,

Neutra

(panimatin a. en,ar,ur us, put.

excipe.

STREET, STREET

Neutra excepta ex graviter crescentibus,

E St mentraligenm fignant rem non animatam. Momen in a gost problema : en; ut omen : ar ; ut (bar : ur dan

Hic Dt jeeur : us jut oum : put ; mt occiput.

3

ρĤ

DF)

da

La

Ad

an

YO

rit Fi

21

Mafeula funt, pellon, furfur : funt moutra, cadaver, Perber, iter, faber, pro fungo suber, & uber. Gingiber, & lafer, cicer, & piper, atque papaver, Et fifer, atque filer. Moutra aquor, marmor, aderque, Atque pocus, quando peceris facit im genitivo.

Dubia ex graviter crescentibus. O Une dubii generio, cardo, margo, cimi, obes, Pulvis, adeps, forceps, pumex, ramex, anas, imbras Adde sulen, mistrin, & omya cum prole, filénque : Quamole has melius valt mafenla dicier ufan.

Communia ex graviter erefeentibu Ommunis generis fant ifta, vigil, pugil, exut, Praful home, viemo, martyr, Lygur, augur, & Are. Antifes, miles, pedes, interpres, comes, bofes ; Sie ales, prafes, princeps, auceps, eques, obfes :

"Sicarci- Arque * alia il verbis que nomina multa creantur ; Us Conjax, judex, vindex, opifex, & aruftex.

Regula Adjectivorum generalis.

Diediva waam duntaxat babentia vocem. Ut felix, undex, retinent gona omne ful ma ? Dub geneins fi vote cadaust, welst emmis & omme, Vox commune dulim prior eft, vox aliera weutrum : As fi tres variant voces, facer ut facra facrum : Von prima est mas, altera famina, tertia mutrum.

At funs que flexa prope fubftanties vocares. Adjeltion comen matterit ufuque roperta: Talia funt pauper, puber, cum depener, uber, Et dives, loruples, foftes, comes atque fuperftes ; Cum pauri alin, qua tellio jufta docobia,

fex, mus niceps, particeps.

El mai 8238 ep

alumorets.

H

191

HI

H

Declina

tiones

Dum.

Prima

Mai proprium quendam fibi flexum adfelferre q andeus. Campufer, volucer, celeber, celer, acque fahaber Junge pellefter, equofter, & acer : fange pulufter, de alleter, folwefter. At bat to fit wariable His celer, bus celeris Workero bos celere ; due aliver fie a Hie atigate bar celerte, var fam hoe celere oft rib) negarina. Sunt que deficient genere adjectiva notanda. De quible atque alife albertibe montio fier.

DE DECLINA

. Real Property of the Control of th

Eclinatio est variatio dictionis per casus. autem declinationes numero quinque. Rima declinatio complectitur quatuor terminati- nomiones el

A, But Menia; SE, But Penchope. Chs 1-SEPERMENT Porro Graca funt Es Shiuntur : ut. 2 Anchifes.

omnia que in Sunt qui huc addunt Hebrata quardam in ans : tre A-

dam, Adz. Abraham, Abraha. Que tamen melius ad Latinorum formam redacta, ad hune modem inflexeris: Adamis, Adami - Abrahamus, Abrahami And accidativem in mis Scin we facit out Anens of Aine- As

am, vel Arreans vocativusm in we intermed. Ainea, w Er, in acculativo suffilmity at, Anchifes, Anchifent in sa

vocativo & ablativo e vel a ut. Anchile, vel Anchila. E, genitivum in es mittit, dativum in est aconfativum in & . Vocativim & ablativim in ve ut mirrians . m.1

Nom. Penelope, Acc. Penelopen,
Gen. Penelope, Voc. Penelope,
Dat. Penelope, Abl. Penelope.

As, in genitivo nominum Latinomum interdum repe. As in

ritur ad Gracorum imitationem : ut Pater-lamilies, Genis Filius familias. Id qued veteres obfervabant in muleis alirs. Emines Due infe ville. All Patroliste

Livius

Livius Andronicus; Mercurius, climque so, film L. sends, pro Latona. Sic. Navius; Filli terras, pr Virgilius; Mec auras, nec fonistes memor.

Aulai, & Pictai, atque id germs alia, priscis relinquito Genitivus pluralis interdum Syncopen admittit: ut Aneadum, Grajugenum; pro Aneadarum, Grange marum.

Hac dativos & ablativos plurales mittunt in about

Dea, mula, equa, liberta, ambæ, duz, abus,

Hac vero tam in w, quam in thing Filin, filis vel f liabus; Nata, natis vel natabus.

DEGLINATIO SECUNDA

C Ecunda declinationis Sterminationes funt a- Cir, Sut Saine. Jus I pud Latinos quinque ; Temphra (Um, 3

C Delos COs. Bt Grzcorum, On, COrpheus. Eus.

Artica in or genitivum in & mittunt, acculativum it on: ut, Androgeôs, Androgeô. Accul. Androgeôn. Quedam Graca contracta in ... vocativum formas in ft : ut, Panthus, & Panthu : Oedipus, & Oedipu.

Notabis & Latina quedam, tam in a quam e mitter Focativum fingularem: ut, Agnus, vulgus, lucus, fin rius, chorus, populus pre natione.

Em, gentivum formant in ei vel ses, dativum in ei

acculativum in se, vocativum in se : ut,

(pheos

Nom. SOrpheus. (pheos. Acc. COrphes. owid. Or Gen. Sorphei vel Or- SVoc. SOrpheu. Dat. Orphei SAbl. Orpheo.

Notanda funt deniqs & Defim, } pro { Deorum. fyncopationes illæ, { Virum, } pro { Virorum. Acen Item anomala illa arribo & Duo; quas duas voces Poetze etiam in acculativo Masculinas usurpante ut; Virg. Si duo prateren tales Illan sulisses Torra viros. Hor. Me cos sitilles gloria, jurojurando observar am ambo-Cic. in Phi. secund. Prater duo vos, namo sie lequitur

TERTIA DECLIMATIO.

T Ertia declinatio admodum varia eft a cujus difficia

Quorundam actulativi flectuntur tantum in im put, Actul Vim, ravim, tuffim, fitim, magudarim, amuffim, ris.

Sic & quorundam fluviorum accufativi : ut, Tybrim,

Quadam acculativos flecture in im & in em communiter: ut, Buris, pelvis, clavis, fecuris, puppis, torquis, turris, reftis, febris, navis, bipennis, aqualis, im vel em:

Ablativus regulariter in a definite ut Pectus, fains, Ablati

Ablative Pectore, falute. 100 tit Land to

PP

ito

16

Ø

120

ter

flo

ten

Propria nontina adjectivis fimilia, ablativos in o mittunt a ut Felice, Clemente, Juvenale, Martiale, &c.

At neutro definentia in al, at & a ablativam magni

ut, Scalcar, Ablate Scalcari, Mare.

Ablativus rete à nominativo retis est: non à nominativo rete. Par, cum compositis, tam e quam habet: ut, Par, compar: ablativo pare, Compare, vel ri.

Hactamen e retinent, Far, hepar, jubar, nectar, gau-

Cipe, præfepe.

Soracte, Shilar. Spranette. Reate.

Festorum nomina, que tantum pluraliz funt, genita rumandi vum interdum in orano mittune, ut Agonalia, Vinalia; mina. Genitivo Agonaliorum, Vinaliorum.

Interdum autem in imm: ut, Floralia, Feralia; genitive, Floralium, Feralium.

Aliquando verò tam in orum quam in ium: ut, Parentalia, Saturnalia: genitivo Parentalierum, Saturnalierum, vel ium.

Dativus verò & ablativus in bas : ut. Saturnalibus, Bacchanalibus; præter Quinquatriis, quod juxta fe-

cundam declinationem format prædictos casus.

Menfi

Menfium nomina in er vel is ablativum in i folium mittunt : ut, September, Aprilis : ablativo Septembri, Aprili.

Quorum accusativus in im tantum definit, iis ablativusiexit in i. ut. Sitim, tuffin : ablative Siti, tuffi.

Adjectiva, que nominativum in à vel er & e neutrum faciunt, ablativum mittum in i solum : ut, Fortis, mollis, dulcis; ablativo Forti, molli, dulci,

Sic Acer, acris, acre; ablativo acri.

Licet Poetz, interdum metri caufa, o pro l'ufurpent.

Catera adjectiva tam in e quam in e mittunt: ut, Capax, duplex ; ablativo capace, duplice, vel ci.

Præter pauper, degener, uber, folpes, holpes, quæ in

e tantum faciunt ablativum.

Comparativa etiam bifariam faciunt ablativum: ut, Melior, doction; ablative Meliore, doctiore, vel ri. Similiter & substantiva quadam: ut, Ignis, amnis, anguis, supellex, unguis, vectis; ablativo e vel à

Rarius autem Civis, 5 Abla- 2 Cive, vel oivi. Rarius etiam Arpinas, 2 tivo S Arpinate, vel ti-

Et fic de ceteris id genus gentilibus. Denique ad eundem modum ablativos formant, quorum acculativi per om & im finiunt: ut, puppis, navis; ablativo puppe, nave, vol i. Be Verbalia tem in trin : ut, Victrix, altrix, ablativo Victrice, akrice, vel ci.

Neutra, quorum ablativus fingularis exit in / tantum, vel in e & i, nominativum pluralem mittunt in is; et, Moli, duplice, vel ci; nominativo plurali, Mollia.

Molliajduplicia. Prater Ubera, plura, vel pluria, aplufte. vel aplustia: fic comparativa; ut; Melious, fortiora, do-Giora, priora.

Bit ablativis in i tantum, vel in . & i, fit pluraliter com etnicistus in imm i ue, utili, acillum, puppe, wof pi, puppium, przter SMajorum, 2

comparativa : ut 2 Meliorum, 3 Item pezter ifta, Supplicum, complicum, ftrigilium, artificum, vigilium, ve-terum, memorum, pugilium, mopum y at plus plurium format.

Sunt & que Syntopen aliquando admittunte cuius modifiant Sapientum pro Sapientium, Serpentilin pro fer petititim.

Quando nominativi fingulares ditaleis cetifonantibis Aniuntury genitivi plurales exeunt in motorus; Pangurb falx, glans, trabs, merx ; genitivo plumli, Partium, ur blum, falchim, glandium, trabium, mereium.

Bacipe Hyerman, principum, participum, municipum, forcipum, inopum, coelibum, clientum, &c.

Ubi in Hontmacivis & genitivis fingularibus reportunitu pares fyllaber, genitivus pluralis exit in im

Collis Collium, myo & Menlium, Sin gen Autum. CAuris,

Litium, ditium, vielen, falium, manhun, Bacine camen Camin, panum, vaturi, givenium, opum, apum, &c.

As formet affium: Mas Marium: Vas, vadis, vadium: Nox nothing: Nix nivium: Os offum : Faux faucium ; Mus murium: Caro carnium: Cof cordium: Alimum ab ales affirmit si

Boum memalum elt, ut erism bobus vel bubus.

Quenum genitivi plurales definuat in ima acculati viim formant per es & en diphthongum : ut. Partium omnium; Partes, omnes vol cia. : 19 19 19 19 19

Gracoforne derivata pleraque, quando justo

fuz mosera vatannir, geneivum minunt in ara nt. Titan, Pane Daphnis, Phyllis genetivo Titanos, Panos, Daphnidos, Phyllidos: dativum vero in i breve i ut. Titani, Pani, Daphnidi, Phyllidis accusativum in a, (nifi fintamentrus generis in a non terminata ii) ut. Pa-

Letanien & es per es purum declinata in genitivo, acculativum fagiunt a mominativi innuată în est auto, muniq mu Tethnia ficthyos, ai , in iga Tethyu man munici

Sunt que duplicem genitivum faciunt : alterna in et don purium, alterum in et punium. Atque hec pro genitivorium intione duplicem quoque acculativum formante alternamin et un Paris genitivo Pa-

ridos & Parinsy acculativo Parido & Parin; Themis, gonitivo Themides & Themise, reculativo Themida & Themises, consider of themises, consider &

Sappho, Sapphis, Sappho, Mantos Sappho, Manto, Mantos Sappho, Mant

Vocativus nominativo magna ex parte finniis eft ; in nominativo malgicitum e attan Palla s, Pallantis; Thefeus, Thefeus, Tethys, Tethyo, Palla, Thefeu, Tethy.

Achilles Achilles Summer on Achilles Achilles Achilles Achilles

Neutra fingularia in a Græca funt ; ut. Problems, poema : que venes justa liantium quoque formam declinaban, attitud plaba rum i implifer problematum, hoc colinica milio i annuno andre in 28 to 14 manual runs

Querum dativi & ablative planeles adhar in frequen-

Vocati-

Graca Materia M Arvin

QUAR:

20 AR TA BECUI MAZIO.

Uarte declination nihil fere difficultatis ineft, quarte nam dutis tantum fortiur terminationes in recto, declinatio nofingulari; nempe us & w: at Manus, genu.

Veteres à nominativis Anns, numultus, ornatus, di-minus

xerunt Anuis, tumulti, ornati, in genitivo; ut,

Ter, Ejas anus cauft, Idem, Ribil ornati, nibil tumuki, Dativus ui habet, & interdum etiam it: ut, imetui, patis

concubitui : rarius, Erucul, concubita. fingula PIS.

Virgilius. Quod neque concubitu indubrent.

Terent. Veftitil simis indselges.

Currim autem pro currium Synarcis eff; in & aliss declinationibus fieri folet.

Ielus, in acculativo leinin habet; mi reliquis vero leine

Caffbus abique. Tefu, martinos tormente aid torid ind

Hæc dativum & ablativum pluralem in whom formante Dariyu Acus, lacus, artus, arcus, tribus, ficus, species, quercus, & al partus, portus, veru, what we take the limit the HYUS

Catera omnia in ibus e ut, Fructibus, totibus, manie plural

Pendingen. O process land

bus, motibus.

QUINTA DECLIMATIO.

Uinta declinatio genitivum, dativum & ablativum outer pluralem in paucioribus fortita est, quemadmodum declin infra in Heteroclitis fusius tradetur. tio no

Olim juxta hanc declinationem flectebantur guzdam minu

nomina tertiz infloctionis : ut, Plabes, plabei.

Genitivus hujus declinationis olim etiam in es, ii, Genith , exibat. yus plu

Cicero. Equites werd daturos illius dies pana.

Munera latitidmque dil. Virgilius.

Saluftius. Vin decima perte die reliqua. Czterieni, przeter ifta que jam diximus, notabis et am diligenter ea nomina que a Grammaticis Heteroclita dicuntur. Hac partin varia probatorum authorum leftione, partim à lequemilans regul is diferre licebit.

Palis.

MOMEN.

28

e letter i.

4427

form pl cceptio

Mai

in-neut

plural.

Mal. fin mac or neut,

DE NOMINIBUS HETEROCLITIS.

Rob. Robinson.

Va roums aut flexim variont, quarunque novato Risu deficient, superdut ve, Heteroclica sump.

Variantia genus.

Mac genges ac partim flexism variantia cereit, 1. Form Perpamus infalis urbs Troum, Pergama giguis; Quod, nifi plurali careat, facit ipfa supellen: ling. Neut. pl Singula famineie, neutris pluralia gandent.

Dat prior his qumeras weutrum gewas, alter utrumque, 2 Neutfin maf Raftrum cum frano, filmm, finnel arque capifrum : fie neute. Argoz item & calsum funt fingula neutra : Sed audi, the mais Franco fel & franco, que patto & carera formant. Mafeula duntaxat celos vocitabis & Argos; Hundinum, & binc epulum, quibus addito balneum, & bar plural. Meutra quidem primo, muliebria rite fecundo : e Neute Bainea plur ali Juvenalem touft is babere.

Hat maribus dantur fingularia, plurima neutra, Manalus, arque facer mons Dindymus, Ifmarett, atque Tartara, Tametus, fie Tanera, Maffica, & aleus Gargarus. At stumpras genus bis dabit aber sarumque, Sibilus, mequi jours, lorus, & Campanus Avernus.

Defectiva.

Qua fequitur manen of mumero, cafuve, propage.

Aptota

Aptôta Lua mullum variant cafum's qu'fat, nil, nilil, inflar : Gulta Gan't fimul ; put funt bier, cornique, grinique : rectos Sie gummi, fragi si fis Tempes tes, quot, & omme il A tribus adminim pummet adpitte voieble bear de Meno-

Circ

Monoptôta.

Efique Monopriscon nomen, cui von cadis une ; Con nollu, natu, juffu, injuffu, fimul aftu. Promptu, permiffu : plurali legimus affut : Logimus inficiat, fed von ea fola reperta eft.

Diptota.

Sunt Diptota, quibus duplen floxura remanfit ; De fors forze dabit feuto, pontie quoque fonte ; Sie plus plarie babet, repetundarum repetundie ; Jugerie & fento das jugere, perberie autem Verbere, Supprisa quarte quoque fupperias dans : Tantundem dat tantidem, finial impetie bot dat Impete : junge vicem fexto vier ; nee lego plura.

Verberie asque vicem, fie plate, cum jugere, emu Quatuor bas numero cafus tenuere fecundo.

Triptota.

Tres quibus inflettie cafus, Tripebea vocantus : Ut proces atque procem, peta & proce blandus amicam ; Sie opie off noftra, for opem legie, atque ope digrens : At taution rello frugie caret, & ditionis : Integra von vie oft, mifi defit forte datium : Omnibus his mutilas numerus prior, integer alter. Que referunt, ut qui : que percontantur, ne esquie : Et que diffribunt ; ut mullus, neuter, & comm : Infinita folent bis jungi ; at quilibre, alter : Quinto bas fape carent cafu ; & pronomina, prater Quatuor bas infra, nofter, moftras, mens, & en.

Propria cunta nates, quibus of natura coarens, Plurima ne fuerint : ut Mars, Cato, Gallia, Roma, ida, Tagus, Lalaps, Piermaffeir, Bucephakifgur. His frumentra dabir, pinfa, berbar, uda, metalla ; In quibus authorum quie flitt placita ipfe requira ; Est ubi pluralem resinent bar, off ubi permum,

2 MP 2 Dipte duobu Canbus

4 Trip Rôta (

Neutra fingulari carentia quibufd. cafilous plural. 1 Mafc. defect.

Horden, farra, forum, mel, mulfum, defruta, thufque, Tres tantum fimiles voces placulia fervant.

Hefterm & vefter, ponsus, limifque, fimifque, Sie penm & fanguis, fie arber, nomo; fed ifra Mascula sunt wunnrum vin excedenta primum.

plural 2 Formi. carent. plural.

Note.

Singula summei generie, pluralia rard
Rubes atque salme, sievalio com indole, ensse,
Pix, bamm, atque laus : ficial figure, senesta, junentum;
Sis cholera atque sames, billsque, senesta, junentum;
Sed tamens has, soboles, labes, at o opinia quinta,
Tres similes tasmi plurali sapo temebum:
Excipe res, species, satissamento;
Excipe res, species, satissamento;
Luas voces mumero cotas licet esse senedo.
Istis multa solent muliebria mestere; ut bas sumt,
Stuttitia, invidia, o sapinatia, desidia, atque
Id genm innumera voces, quas leltio prabet:

g Neutra Garencia Bistrali

1.

Mee lieet bis neutris numerum deferre secundum, Delicium, senium, letbim, consumque, salumque; Sie barathrum, virus, virum, viscumque, peniumque, Justitium, nibilum, ver, lac, gluten, simul balec; Adde gelus, sobiam, jubar. Hic quoque talia ponus, Lua tibi si observes; occurrent muka legenti.

Quam tibi prafixam ceu certum collige filum. Rarils bis numerum, quandoque sed adde secundum.

v Male. earentia fingularie Mafeula sunt taution numero contenta secondo.

Manes, majores, cantelli, libri, Gantes,

Monses profuvium, loriures; susta, arque missores.

Cim genus assignant matales e adde penness,

Et loca plurali, quales Gabiique, Locrique,

Et quarunque legas passim similes rationis.

arentia sarentia

Carrie

A.E.S.

Hor funt famini gonere, numerique fermel.

Enuvia, phalica, graschime, manubia, S. idea.

Antia, S. mancia, fimul intellegue, minague, min

Quifquilia

10

Luifquilla, thorma, euma, dira, exequiaque Ferra, G inferia, fis primitiaque, plagaque Recia fignantes, G valva, diviniaque; Nupria item G lastes: uddantur Theba G Athena; Quod genus inveniu G nomina plura locorum,

Rarilis has primo, plurali neutra leguntur,
Mania, com tesquio, pratordia, lustra ferarum,
Arma, mapalia; sic bellaria, munia, castra;
Funm justa petit, petit & sponsalia virgo,
Rostra discom amat; puerique erepundia gestaut;
Infantésque tolunt eunabula; consult exta
Augur, & absolvens superie essan vecannas.
Festa Delim poterunt, ceu Bacebanalia jungi.
Quod si plura leges, licet bas quoque classe reponas.

3 Neutro earentie fingulari

Redundantia.

Has quaft luxurians, varius imitantia, formus:

Mam genus & vocem variaut, tonitrus tonitruque,

Sie elypem elypemm, baculun baculum, atque bacillum,

Sen fus & boe fenfum, tignum tignlimque, tapetum

Atque tapete tapes, punitus punitunque; finapi,

Quod genus immutans fertus scelerata finapis.

Sinus & boe finum vas laltu, mendaque mendum,

Viscus & boe viscum, fie tornu & flexile cornum.

At Lucaum ait, Cornus tibi cura finistri:

E ventus fimul eventum. Sed quid moror ifis ?

Talia doctorum tibi leltio mille ministras.

1 Redund

Sed tibi prateres quadom funt Graca notanda, Qua quarto cafu fatum peperêre Lutinum: Main panther panthera creat, crateraque cruter; Caffida caffis babet, fed & ether athera fundit: Hinc cratera venit, conit athera; fic caput ipfum. Caffida magna cepit, nec wult panthica domari.

a Nord nativi eg acculativ vis Graais in a

4U1268

Verzitur bis rellus, fenfus manet; & genue unum : Cibbus & bis gibber, ensumb cucumir, flip & flips;

g Ree-

1.6

Potius Odor. Sis cinis at quesiner, vomis vomer, foobis & feobs, Pulvis stem pulver, pubes puber: quibus addes Que parsunt or & os, bonor, & labor, arbor, & adirqui His & apes & apis, plobs plobis : faut quoque multa Accepta à Gracie, geminam referentia formam; Ut delphin delphinus, & bic elephas elephantus, Sis congrus conger, Meleagrus fix meleager, Teucrus item Teucer: Dabis bue & catera cunta, Lua tibi par ratio dederint, & lettio cafa,

4 Declinationem variantiaHas fimul & quarti flexils funt atqui forundi:
Laurus enim lauri facit & laurils genitivo;
Sie quercus, pinus, pro fruitu ac arboro ficus;
Sie colus, atque penus, cornus quando arbor babetur;
Sie laces atque domus; lieêt bac nec ubique recurrant;
His quoque plura leges, qua prifcis jure reluqua.

e Adjeetiva huxurimotiaEt qua luxuriant sunt adjettiva notanda
Multa, sed imprimis quot & bae tibi nomina fundant;
Arma, jugum, nervus, somnus, elivusque, animusque,
Et quot limus babet, quot franum, & cera, bacillum:
A quibus us simul is formes; ut inermus inermis:
Rarior est bilaras, vox oft bilaris bene nota.

COMPARATIO NOMINUM.

Omparantur nomina, quorum fignificatio auge

Nominum comparatio-Politivus

minuíve potest.

Gradus comparationis sunt tres.

Positivus, qui rem sine excessu significat : ut, Albus

gradus, Compaganyus.

nigor, probus, improbus.

Comparativus, qui fignificationem sui positivi per as perbium magis auget: ut Albior, probior, id est, Magis albus, magis probus. Fit autem regulariter à secund positivi casu in l, addita syllaba or: ut, ab Amici, pudici est amicior, pudicior.

superia-

Superlativus, qui supra positivum cum adverbio vald vel manume significat ; ut, Docti-

Doctifimus, Zideft, valde & Doctus Justislimus, Svel maxime & Justus. Fit autem regulariter a primo politivi calu in l'acjectias finne: ut, a Candidi, prudenti, fit Candidiffimus, rudentistimus. Que verò politiva in e definunt, adjecto cimus lu-

erlativum formant; ut Pulcher, pulcherrimus; Miger, igerrimus.

Excipiuntur, Dextimus a Dexter, Maturimus, five

Maturifimus, ab antiquo Matur,

791

ue.

uge

House

lag

m

dici

216

Ai.

Sex ifta in lie, superlativum formant mutando is in mus: nempe, Facilis, facillimus: Decilis, docillimus: In lis. gilis, agillimus: Gracilis, graeilimus: Humilis, bu-

millimus : Similis, fimillimus,

Que derivantur à Dico, loquer, volo, facio, ad hunc Deriva. modim comparantur: Maledicus, maledicentior, male- dico. dicentiffimus, a Dico : Magniloquus, magniloquentior, loquor, magniloquentiffimus, à loquer.

Plantus tamen a mendacilequis, & confidentilouns, usurpat mendaciloquius, & confidentiloquius.

o CMagnificus Benevolus, & Magnificention, Benevolentior. Benevolentiffimus, J. . (Magnificentiffimus, C.

Quoties vocalis pracedit as finale, comparatio fit per Compaadverbia Magis & Maxime: ut, Idoneus, magis Idone- ratio nous, maxime Idoneus. Arduus, magis arduus, maxime minum arduus.

in as pu

COMPARATIO INUSITATION

Interim acre judicium adhibendum eft, ut que in legendis authoribus raro occurrunt, raro itidem ufinpentur.

Cujulmedi funt que fequuntur

Affiduior, fremuior, egreguffimus, mirificulfimus, pientifirmis vel pillimus iplifirmis, pigony

Perpetuiffunts, 2) & Exigniffimus, apud ovidium. Tuiffimus, or S & Multiffimus, apud Gerrosen.

COMPARATIO AMOMALA.

Bonus, melior, optimus. Malus, pejor, pedim Magnus, major, maximus. Parus, minor, minim Multus plurimus, multa plurima, multum plus plu mum. Vetus, veterior, veterrimus. Deterior, deter mus: ab amiquo deter. Nequans, nequior, nequifim Citra, citerior, citimus. Intra, interior, intimus. Intimerior, infimus. Extra, exterior, extimus vel extrem supra, fuperior, fupremus vel furamus. Post, por rior, postremus. Ultra, ulterior, ultimus. Prope, pi pior, proximus; a quo proximior, apud Ovidium. Pride prior, primus. Dia, diutior, diutifianus. Sape, fa pi fapisfiume.

COMPARATIO DEFECTIVA

Comparatio

BURNO B

CHOCKET CHOKE

Marie Car

TIME.

Inclytus,
Inclytifiums.
Opimus,
Opimior.
Ocyor,
Ocyffimus.
Novus,
Novifimus.
Adolefcens.

Adolescention Potion, Potifismus.

Longinquior.

Longinquior.

Pene, and other

Penellimus.

Comparatio shubya. Similar,
Similarios.

C Juvenis,
Junior.

Serior,
Maximus nata.

Ante,
Anterior.
Nuper,

Meritus.

Meritiflimus.

Penifimus.

Interdum autem à fubfiantive fit comparatio, abulivé:

Neronier, 3 Cinedo.

Com

Nor

Dat

LCC

Comparationum Typus.

INGULARITER.

Postivus. Compar. Super.				
	Doller, Falle, Falle, Pradont.		3	
Vom.	100 mm minus	Sior Sior Sion	Sinaa Ina Inaann	
en ro	ווייי וויייייייייייייייייייייייייייייי	John erner	S	
Dat.	المثار ال	iori	Smo :	
Accuf.	am em em em	iorem iorem ins	Smam mam	
Voc.	3 4 4 8 W	Sior	Sma ma ma	
Ablata	13. 2	iora	Sme	

Comparationum Typus.

PLURALITER.

1000	Pofition	16. G	mpar.	Super.
	Doff. Zeseri. Duder.		Lish Control	
Nom.	3	\$	iores iore	Sm),mo
Gen.	Sarana Arana Sarana	imm	dorum	Smorum marum morum
Dat.	8.		iptibag	at.
Accul	\$° .	nn	iores iores	Smar ma
Voc.	§	mis N	iorne S''' Norde Servi	\$ ma
Ablac	16		ioriban	o marie

S.F. E. D. in R. D. oft D. P. G. P. W.

DE PRONOMINE.

Renomen est pars orationis, quâ in demonftranda aut repetenda re aliqua utimur.

Pronomina funt quindecim; Ego, tu, fui, ille, iple, ifte, bic, is, meus, tuus, fuus, nofter, vefter, noftras, veftras.

Quibus addi poffunt & fua composita e ut, Egomet, te, idem,& fimilia : ut etiam, qui, qua, quod.

DE ACCIDENTIBUS PRONOMINI.

Accidunt Pronomini Species, Numerus, Cafus, Go- Accid us, Declinatio, Perfona, Figura. Species pronominum est duplex ; Primitiva & Deritiva.

Ad Primitiva spectant ista; Ego, tu, sui, ille, ipse, species. te, hic, is.

Ex Primitivis alia funt Demonferativa, alia Relativa. Demonstrativa, dicuntur cadem, que & Primitiva, Demonmirum, Ego, tu, fui, ille, iple, ifte, hic, is.

Relativa autem funt, Ille, iple, ifte, hic, is, idem, qui, Derivativa funt Meus, mus, faus, nofter, vefter, tiva. oftras, veftras.

Derivativorum alia sunt Possessiva, alia Gentilia. Possessiva sunt Meus, tuns, suus, noster, vester.

Gentilia ex eo dicuntur, quod gentem aut nationem, partes & lectas fignificent: ut, nostras, vestras, & ujas nomen.

DE MUMERO.

Pr

Numerus pronominum duplex est; Singularis, ut, Num go; Pluralis, ut, Nos.

CAS D. Casus autem sunt sex, quemadmodum in nomine; ntivo carent omnia pronomina, præter hæc quatu-Tu, meus, noster nostras. Martialis tamen pronomiipfe vocativum tribuere videtur, quum alt,

Dr Martie reveretur amor, fummique Touauti, Ate Tamo petat coffen, & ipfa Voum.

Arativa Relativa Deriva-

Poffell. Gentilia

PUE ID

PRONOME N.

diesab es Luo Dirongor mein Remonali

prono-

Prono-

minum

edina

tio pri-

Genera funt in pronominibus, perinde ut in adjective nominum. Alia enim ad tria genera referuntur; ut Bgo, tu, fui : alia per tria genera variantur; ut, Menera, meum.

DE BECLINATIONE.

Declinationes pronominum funt quatuor.

Genitivus autem prima declinationis exit in i: u Ego, tu: genitivo Mei, tui, & sui, quod recto caret utroque numero.

Genitivus fecunda definit in ins vel jus: cujus form funt ille, ipfe, ifte: genitivo Illius, ipfius; iftius: Hi

is, qui : genitivo Hujus, eius, cujus:

Genitivus tertiæ Declinationis exit in i, a, i, quemu modum nominum adjectiverum, quæ per tres termin tiones variantur: cujus fortis funt,

Meus, mea, meurn,
Tuus, tua, tuum,
Suus, fua, fuum,
Nofter, noftra, noftrum
Nofter, noftra, noftrum

C Vefter, veftra, veftrum,) C Veftri, veftra, veftre, veftre, veftre, entrivus quarta habet âris : ex quo ordine, funt,

Noftras, Veftratis, Veftratis, Curas, Curas,

Catteri obliqui in ucroque nuntero ad formam non num tertie declinationis inflectuntur.

DE PERSONA

Periona, pronominumPersonz pronom. funt tres, Secunda, Sut, Ego, Tri, Tertia.

mano and Take BenifiGU R.A.

Figura eff duplex: Simplex, ut Bgo; Compolita,

Pronomina inter fe componuntur: ut, Bgoiple, tui

Non

Pigura.

Prono. compo-

PRONOMEN Nom. Sillie, } Accus, Silline, } Ablat, Silloc, di Ciftoc, wel iftue. Ciftoc, wel iftue. Ciftoc. Ис Pluraliter Nominativo & Accusativo Istac. Eodem modo declinatur & illica illeca illoca Componentur etiam cum nominibus: at, cutalmodis hujulmodi, illiulmodi, illiulmodi. hore. Componuntur & cum præpositionibus : ut, Mecum; ct 2. Cum tecum, fecum, nobifeum, vobifeum, quicum, quibul prapoffi tionibus. Preter Ecquis, oucd atrimone in termining harming Componentur etiam & cum adverbis to di anni se H GEccum, Do m GEllum, D Cab Ecce & ille Ut & Idem Eccam, (ab Ec-) Bllam, () Eccos, Co & Billos Quoque, ab ... nin ovi (Becas, Duna) (Ellas, D & domain. Cum conjunctione quoque componyment ut, Sing. 4. Cum Northnativo Hiccine, haccoine, hoccine, Accufativo, conjunhinceine, hanceine, hoccine, Ablativo hoccine, hac ctions cine, hoccine. Pluraliter Haccine, neutrum. Componentur denique cara fyllabicis adjectionibus: Cum. ut, Met, te, ce, pte. aufarig amorg anun ni 2 bano Sylla Moradicimir prime & fecunda perfona : ut, Ego- scjeth met, meimer, milimet memet, nolmet, &c. Sie Sibimet quoque, ac femet dicimus, andogmoo min Oui. Tumet autem in recto non dicimus, ne putetur effe verbum a tumeo, fed tulimet, tibimet, tamet, nofmet. 8cc. 74 adjicitur iftis, Tu) ut, tute p te, ut, tete. Ce adjicitur obliquis horum pronominion, Hic, ile, Co ifte, quoties in s definunt : ut. Hujusce, hisce, illiusce, iffiulce, bofce, illofte, iftofce. Meante. Pse apponitur iftis abla- Suas ut, < Sampte. Noftra 21 Nottrapte. L'Vestra.

Q,

PARTE DIE DE LE CONTROL DE LE 40 Interdum etiam masculinis & neutris adjici folet : ut Meopte Marte, mopte labore, suopte jumento, no fropte damno, &c. Quis & Qui ad hunc modum componuntur. Quis in compositione hisce particulis postponitur. Quis. CEcquis, TE Bt hac tam in forminino Ne, Nequis, Alingulari, quam in neutro plurali, qua habem, non Num, Numquis, qua ut, Siqua muller, Etousing Si. Siguis. Negna flagitia, &c. dille suglatoi: Præter Ecquis, quod utrumque in fœminino habere lequis. reperitur, Ecque & Ecqua in is mens in mongmal His autem particulis praponitur Quis in composi-19 V D B .271.3 Nam, O Quilnam, Et hac ubique (pre-Piam, Quispiam, terquam in ablativo fingulari) que habent, Quam, Quisquam, non que : 185, Quar congueanoits Que, and Quilque, and Cham doctrina to No cine, heceine. Physoup aming maigsup sitos Quis etiam cum feiple componiturs ut, Quisquis, Quis, ut, Met, te, ce, pre, ; rutairev mubom anud ni & boup ofsoil s Nominative Quifquis, quicquid; Acculativo Quic-*237.5 anid : Ablativo Quoquo, quaqua, quoquo men , bin Qui in compositione prapponeur his particulis, tamid Qui. Dam, 1919 - Quidam, 100 Et hac ubique (prz-Vis, Quivis, Dierquam in ablative Libet, Quilibet, Singulari) que reti-Cunq; De Quicungs Denent, hon que s' ut, - Co aduction ob saroning meban Quadam facinora do richard Co illes quories in selectioning on Hunder, kilce, alluter, DE WERBO.d coluille Erbum eft pars orationis, que modis & temporibus inflexa, effe aliquid, agereve, aut pati fignificat : ut, Sum, exito: moveo, moveor: tango, tangor.

Veltrause.

Fig. 1918

8

Eg

ot

E

(

6

Verbum

90

one

tro

non er,

ere

ofi-

Z-

ivo nt.

2

lo-

B.

ic-

Z-

70

ti-

et,

i.

ů.

n-

n

Verbum dividitur imprimis in perfonale, ut Doceo, & impersonale, ut Oportet.

Personale est, quod certis personis diffinentur: ut, verbum Ego lego, Tu legis, Hic legit, Illi legunt Perfora

Contra, Imperionale dictur, quod divertarum per-12 onarum vocibus non diffinguitur nec variatur; ut, Imper-Ponitet, tædet, mileret, oportet. page orev en ogmofonale.

DE ACCIDENTIBUS VERBO

Verbo quidem accidunt ilta; Genus, modus, tempus, gura, species, persona, numerus, conjugatio.

DE GENERE.

Quinque funt ver SActivum, > Deponent meborum genera. Pattivum, Commune. ACTIVO M. Tongth

Activum eft, quod agere fignificat, & in o finitum, Act passivum in or formare potest: ut. Doceo, doceor. Le-vum go, legot.

PASSAVD MANY Their

Paffiyum eft, quod pati fignificat, & in or finitum, Path ctivi formam, r dempto, refumere potesti us, Amor, vum amo: Afficior, afficio.

MEUTRUM.

Neutrum eft, quod in o vel in m finitum, nec acti- Nervam, nec paffivam formam integre induere potelt : ut, truns Curro, ambulo, paceo, fum. modus-huntum non refer

Neutrorum tria funt genera.

Nam alund Substantivum dicitur ; ut, Sum, es, eft, New Alind Absolutum; sic dictum quod ipsum trum per se lensum absolvat.

Atque hoc rurium duplex eft: Nam alterum actio tivum nem completam in iplo verbo fignificat, nec in alind trum transcuntem; ut, Ambio, dormio, pluit, pingit; alte- absolu num vero passionem in iplo completam indicat; ut, tum. palleo, rubeo, albefco, nigrelco.

Tertium Keutr.

a- profits

Est przterez & aliud, cujus actio in rem cognatz fignificationis transit, ac tertiam personam passiva vocis ulurpat : ut,

Bibo vinum, 2 Vinum bibitur. Curro stadium, 3 Stadium curritus. Bibo vinum. Vivo vitam, Vita vivitur.

det

Pri

per

3.68

app

ref

bos

qui

ut

hu

ut;

qu

m

fin

ex

pr

0

alt

ti

ij

Quin

Sunt derique, que simplicia quidem neutra lunt, composita verò agendi vim concipiint: ut. Eo. adeo. mingo, commingo.

DEPONEMS.

Depomens.

Deponens, quod in or finitum, vel activi fignificationem habet : ut, Loquor verbum : vel neutrius, ut, Philosophor.

COMMUNE.

Commune.

Commune, quod in or finitum, tam activam quam passivam fignificationem obtinet; ut, Veneror, criminor, confolor, ftipulor, speculor, osculor, adulor. frustror, dignor, testor, interpretor, amplector, meditor, experior, ementior, multaque id genus alia qua paffim apud veteres reperias.

DE MODO.

Indies dyus.

Modi verborum fex enumerantur, Indicativus, qui fimpliciter aliquid fieri, fieri definit t ut, Probitas landatur & alget. Hic modus aliquando per interrogationem usurpatur: ut. Qui legis bas? Aliquando per dubitationem : ut, An in afte venn alied ex alie malem ?

Imperativus, quo inter imperandum utimur. Hie Imperas modus futurum non habet, sed præfens duplex: ut apud tivus, Propertium; Ant fi es dura, nega; fin es non dura, venite. Ving. Tityee dam redes (brever eft via) pafce capellas ;

Et per um paft at age Tityre, G inter agendum Oceurfare capro (corna ferit ille) caveto. Præternum autem a Subjunctivo mutuatur.

Cic Sed amaba to, nibil incommodo valetudinis tua focario, Martial. Dir quotier es, quintit capital carrier t'all ullain : 1101 Addidern verbam, legina parasu tibi eft. eko, merelco.

VERBUM.

Quin & illa paffiya, Præceptum fit, dictum fit, determinatum fit, præteriti Imperativi effe fatetur Princianus.

Hic modus etiam permissivus dicitur quod interdum

per hunc permissio significetur : ut,

Si fine pace tun, atque invito Mamine, Troes

Italiam petiere, luant peccata, nec illos Tuveris auxilio. Denique aliquando etiam fuppolitivus, aut hortativus appellatur: ut Virgilius,

- camus, & in media arma raamus.

Optativus, que optamus fieri rem aliquam; nec optati refert factane fit, an fiat, an fit facienda! ut, Vimam vus.

bonis literis funs desur bonos.

1

Modus Optativus, Potentialis, & Subjunctivus, quinque separata eisdem vocibis tempora habere videntur; ut est author Linacrus. Præterea notandum est præsens hujusmodi affumere quandoque fignificationem futuris ut, Drinam aliquando tecum loquar.

Potentialis, quo posse, velle, aut dobere fieri ali- Potenti quid fignificamus : ut, Expelles eadem d fumme, mini- alis. moque poeta ; pro petes expedare. Mon expedes, es fatimgratias agat, qui fanatur invitin ; pro non debet expediare. Quis enim rem tam veterem pro certo affirmet ? quo res in tratro geren viamvilla timo orq

Græci hune modum nune per Indicativum, nune per Optativum & Particulam ar exprimunt.

Subjunctivus, qui nisi alteri subjiciatur orationi, vel tandi alteram fibi subjectam orationem habeat, per le sententiam non absolvit : ut,

Si fueris falis, muchos wamerabis amicos : Tempora fo fuerint mubila, folist erir.

Temporum igitur vocibus hi tres modi per omma (hout dichum eft) conveniunt : difce muntur verò fignificatu, & fignis. Optativus enim femper adhæret adverbio cuipiam optandi ; ut, Utinan veniat aliquando tempat. Potentialis vero neque ullum adverbaum adlundum habet, nec conjunctionem. Subjunctivis au-

rum op modus. Subjun

tem femper aliquam conjunctionem annexam habet i Si venero: Ut tacens ; Chim et siavero.

Infinitivus.

Infinitivus, qui agere quidem aut pati fignificat, at citra certam numeri & persona differentiam : ut, Malis probut effe, quam baberi.

TEMPORE.

Tempora funt quinque

Prziens, quo actio nunc geti fignificanir ; ut, Scribe.

Imperfectum.

Præfens.

Imperfectum, quo prius quidem aliquid in agendo fuiffe fignificatur, non tamen absolutam tunc temporis fuiffe actionem : ut,

Virgil. His templum Junomi ingens Sidonia Dide Condebut : Erat enim adhuc in opere.

Parfedt.

Plufquam

perfect

Futu-

rum.

Perfectum, quo præterita absolutáque fignificatur actio. Hoc in Passivis, Deponentibus, & Communibus duplex eft, & ob id duplici circuitione explication: Alterum, quo proxime prateritum exprimitut? ut, Pranfa fame Alterum, quo ulterius przteritum indicatur: ut, Pranfau fui. Non enim, fi modo pranfau fis, pranfin fuicommode apteve dixeris.

Plusquam perfectum, quo actio jamdiu pranesira expedience. Lun enim rem cam ceterem ero con una fait

Futurum, quo res in futuro gerendo fignificature org Hic promisivus modus a nonmilis vocatur, quod videatur aliquid promittere, aut velle facere: ut, ing

Ovid. Ibimes o Nympha menfrataque faxa petemini. Hujus aliud genus eft, quod Exactum vocante ut; Videro, abiero.

Ter. Site aque animo farre attigiet, magligentem fecerie. Quod quidem exactum furunimeriam in Subjunctivo Temporum iginur vocibus hi dus trumpium minoqual

Plin. Ero fecurior dam legams fintimat timebo cim legere

anicatu, S. famisa ACDIE Ed Conver

Figura of duplexy Simplex, ut, Facio; Componia. ut, Calefacios muini aupan ors Edison ablee, hee chow he com

lu

éx

cd

in

911

m

fe

-

id

th

e

fi

2

e

VERBUM.

Verba composita quorum simplicia exoleverunt, lunt, Defendo, offendo, aspicio, conspicio, adipiscor, experior, comperior, expedio, impedio, deleo, imbuo, compello, appello, incendo, accendo, ingruo, congruo, infligo, inítigo, impleo, cempleo, &id genus alia.

Quadam etiam videntur a Gracis nata: ut, Impleo,

A Percello, 2 xentas

ares unit verbi perione; Prima et lego; Secunda

Species eft duplex, prima verbi politio : ut, Ferveo. Derivativa, qua a Primitiva deductur; ut, fervelco. Va.

Derivativorum genera lunt quinque.

Inchoativa, a Grammaticis appellata (qua Valla Inches) meditativa potius, & augmentativa appellat, J feo definint: ut, Labalco, calelco, ingemileo, edor-

milco.

ut,

ndo

oris

600

tur

bas

m ut

infue

ità

122.8

TO od 0

its

'n.

0

10

10

2

Hee antem inchoationem fignificant, ur. Lucefcit, id eft, Incipit lucere, aut certe gufcere Gintendi: ut a pud Virgil. Expleri mestem mequit, ardefetrane autudo ? hoc eft, maris marifym ardet. Ex his pleraque pro the matibus primariis ulurpantur: ut, Timesco, bisco, contrefea, id eft, Timeo, hid tacto.

Frequentariya defimunt in 10, 6, 20, aut 10, 11, Vi- Pro-fito, affecto, feriptito, pullo, vilo, quallo, nexo, texo, questal vexo, fector, ferior, feileiror. Significant autem vel affiduitatem quandam, vel conarum : ut Digital dillo bol

eft, frequenter dico ; vilo, id ell, to as vide Huc pertinent & illa, vellico, fodico, a proposito tiva sm milia id genus, que a Grammaticis etiam

appellari folent. Deliderativa finunt in larie : It. Lecturo, pasturio, Befide elurio, conaturio. Hzc ad fignificationem fuorum rativa-Primitivorum fludium, arque appetentiam quandam primitivo adjiciunt : ut, Lecturio, id eft, Legere cupio: Coma-

turio, id eft, Cupio conare.

Dimi-

H 4

Diminu-CV2.

-stimil

E. Va.

A5 EVI. 1 Hyper

VERBUM.

Diminutrya.

16

Imita-HYA. 160 1

FIRVETS

Diminutiva, in lo, vel fo, exeunt: ut, Sorbillo, cantillo, pitiflo, id est, parim as modice forbeo, canto, bibo.

Imitativa funt, que imitationem fignificant: Patriffo, Atticiffo, Platoniffo. At Latini hac forma non adeo delectati funt: unde pro Gracisto, Gracor usi funt: ut, Cornicor, a cornice; Vulpinor, a vulpe; Bacchor, a Baccho.

PERSONA.

Tres funt verbi persona : Prima, ut Lego; Secunda, ut Legis; Tertia, ut Legit.

NU MERO. DE

Nameri sunt duo; Singularis, ut Lego; Legimus

DE CONTUGATIONE.

Quandoquidem de conjugandorum verborum ratione Urj in ridimentis Anglicis traditum elt, que puer tanquam ungues fuos exactifiume callere debent : proximuma fueris, it he Gulielms Lilii de præternis & lupinis regulæ (lucidiffima quidem illa, compendiofiffimaque, nec fane minus utiles) pari aviditate imbibantur.

As avi. Hyper! meter ver ius plus jutto una Syllaba conftat sed collie denda hatth ma vote lequen-E IS VCTfanid quedil omnium

pemmuu-

rat.

practice ulurpanter: ut, timefeo, bis DESIMPLICIUM

Verborum prime Conjugationis communi Praterito.

S'in prafenti per felt am format in avi Di, no na wati, vociso vocital vocitavi Deme lavotavi Juve javi, nestą; nesui; Es feco quod fecut, neco quod secui, mico verbu Lund micui, plice quod plicui, frico quod feis sa Sit dento quel Comui, cono quel torris, fone orrbum (das. Qued formi, crepo quod creput, veto qued vetui dat,

THE STREET, ST

Server of the state of the

Arque cubo cubur? rard har formautur in avi, Do das rist lidi; to fa formare firm vale.

Secun-L: :11

280

Pen

500

Del

1 11

Hæ Nin

Et

Et

Es

Lin

130

Pla

at,

t:

or,

ne

4.

Secundæ Conjugationis commune

Præteritum.

S in prafenti perfettum format ui dans orbeo forbui baber, forpfi quoque, muleso mulfi; sscoo wult luni, feden fedi, videoque Ja, Vult widi ; fed prandeo prandi, Arideo Bridi, uadeo fuafi, rideo rift, babet ardeo 5 arfi.

Quarmor bis infra yeminatur fellaba prima : Pendeo namque pependi, mordeo vultque momordi, Spondeo babete foofpondi, tondeo vultque totondi.

L vel R ante geo fi fet, geo vertitur in fi; ne Urgeo at urfi, malgeo mulfi, dat quoque mului. Frigeo frixi, lageo luxi, babet auges Jauxi. Dat fleo fles flevi, leo les levi, indeque matum

U Deleo delevi, phroples pleos, neo mevi: A manes manfi formatur : torquis torfi, Hareo vult baf. Veo fit vi; at ferveo fervi Niveo & inde farum pofcit conniveo nivi Et nixi: cieo civi, visoque virvi.

Tertia Conjugation

Ertia prateritum formabit ut bie manifeftum. Bo fit bi, se lambo lambi, feriba excipe feripfi, Et nubo nupfi ; antiquem cumbo cubui dat. Co fit ci, at vinco vici: valt parco peperci

Et parfs, dico dixi, duco quoque duxi.

Do fit di, ut mande mandi: fed feinde feisi das, Findo fidi, fundo fudi, tundo tutudique; and and to Pendo pependi, tondo tetendi, pedo pepedi: Funge cado cecidi, pro verbero cado sectdi.

Cedo pro discedere, five locum dare, celli: Vado, rado, ledo, ludo, divido, trudo, Blando, plando, roda, ex do femper faciums f.

VERBUM. Go fit xi, at jungo junxi : fed : aute go wult & ; De franço fruefet legologi, Sage facit egi ; Dat tango tetigi, pungo pun si pupugique : Dat frango fregi, cum fignat pango pacifci, Vult pepigi; projungo, pegi; procano, panni. Ho fit xi, traho cen traxi docet, & peho wari. Lo fir ui, colo con colui: pfallo excipe cum p. Et (allo fine p; nam falli format atrumque: Dat velle velli, vulfi quoque, fallo fefelli, Cello pro frango, ceculi e pello pepsalique, Mo fit ui, vomo cess vomesi : fed emo facit emi Como petit compfe, promo prompfe : adjice damo ... o hus Quod format dempfi, sumo sumpfi, premo prali. No fit vi, fino ceu fivi : temno excipe temps : Dat fterno fravi, ferno ferevi: lino levi, Interdum lini & lioi ; cerno queque crevi: Cigno, pono, cano, genni, pofui, cecini dant. Po fit pli, ut fcalpo fcalpfi; rumpo excipe rupi; ode Et Brepo quod format Brepui, crepo quod crepui dat. Quo fit qui, ut linguo liqui : coquo demito coni. Ro fit vi, fero ceu pro planto & femina, fevi, Quod serui melius dat mutans fignificatum: Vult verro verri & verfi, uro ulli, gero gelli, Quero quefivi, terotrini, cure cuciarri So, velut accerfo, arceffa, inceffe, atque laceffe, Formabit fivi : Sed tolle capeffo capeff. Quodque capeffioi facts, atque faceffo faceffi. Sic vifo vifi : fed pinfo pinfui babebis. Sco fit vi, at pafeo pavi: walt pofea popofei,

He:

des

Et

Us

For

R

H

P

A

Nexo

Valt didici disco, que xi formare quinisco.

To siett, ne verto verti: sed sisto notesur
Profacio sare activum, nam jure siet Las.

Dat mitto mis, petii peto sive petivi.

Sterto sertui babet, meto messui; ab ecto sie exi,
Du sietto sexi: petro dat pexii, babet quoque nexi.
Pexi; etiam necto dat nexui, babet quoque nexi.

Yo fit vi, at volve notes : wive entire visi.

Fit Clo Ci: ut facilo feci, jacio quoque jeci) Antiquum lacio lexi, specio quoque spexi. Fit dio di, ut Fedio fodi. Gio, ceu fugio gi. Fit piopi, ut capio cepi: capio excipe prvi, Et rapio rapui, sapio sapui atque sapivi. Fit rio ri, ut pavio peperi. Tio sti genimans l. Ut quatio quassi, quod vix reperitur in usu.	Cie. Dio.Gie. Pio. Rie. Tie.
Quarta Conjugatio.	*GLIEF
Uarea dat is ivi, in monfrat scio sciu tibi sciui: Excipin venio dans veni, cambio campsi, Raucio raufi, fartio fursi, sartio sarsi, Sepio sepsi, sentio sensi, fulcio fulsi, Haurio item hausi, sancio sanxi, vincio vinni, Pro salto saltio saltii, & amicio * amicui dat;	s, ivi.
De Compositorum Verborum Præteritis.	Plicis formann servan Cano.
PReseritum das idem fimples & compositioum, Ut docui edocui monstras. Sed sillaba semper, Quam simples geminas, sensposto non geminasur: Praterquam tribus his, praturto, excurro, repungo: Asque à do, disco, sta, posco, rist evensis. A plico compositum cum sub, vel nomine, ut ista, Supplico, multiplico, gandeus formare plicavi: Applico, complico, replica & explico, ui vel in avi. Quamvis vult oleo simples olui, samen inde Quo lvis compositum melius formabis olevi: Simplicie at formam redoles soquisur, subolétque. Composita à punga far mubuus omnia pains. Puls	Pacent Pango. Pango. Scalpo. Scalpo. Clarko. Clarko. Scalpo. Clarko. Clarko. Scalpo. Clarko. Clarko. Scalpo. Clarko. Scalpo. Scalpo. Clarko. Scalpo. S

3

37

18 122 92.3

. E

Ling Per

Va

الالم

co

Xa.

0.010

101. A33

Pario.

VCIII)

Valt unum pupugi, interdumque repungo repunul. Matum à do, quando eft inflexio tertia ut adde, Cia. Credo, edo, dedo, reddo, perdo, abdo, vel obdo, Condo, indo, trado, prodo, vendo, didi : at unum Abfcondo, abfcondi. Natum à fo, flas Ititi babelle.

Mutantia primam vocalem in E.

T Erba hat fimplicia prafentis, prateritique, Si componantur, vocalem primam in e mutant i Damne, latto, facre, fallo, arcee, tratto, fatifcor, Partio, carpo, patro, scando, frargo: parióque, Cujus nata peri duo compera & reperit dant : Catera fed perui; velut bat, aperire, operire. Apa (co pavi : tantim compofta notentur

Has duo, compesco, diffesco, pelcui babere: Catera, ut epafco, fervabunt fimplicis ufum.

Mutantia primam vocalem in I.

I Ec, * babeo, lateo, falio, fratuo, cado, tedo, Polthae Pango dans pegi, cano, quiero, cado cocidi. beo him Tango, egeo, tenes, taceo, fapio, rapioque, plicis Si componantur, vocalem primam in 1 mutant : formam Ut rapio rapui, eripio eripui: deano natum, fervat. Cano. Prateritum per ui, cen concino concinui dat. A placeo fic difpliceo ; fed fimplicis esfum Placeo. Hac duo, complaces cum perplaceo, bene fervans. Composita a pango retiment a quatuor ifta, Pango. Depanyo, oppango, circumpango atque repango. " [701.19 A mante manfi, minui dant quatuer ifta, cho supit Maneo. Pramineo, emineo, cum prominea, immineòque : ala A Simplicis at verbi fervabunt catera formam. only 102 Composita à scatpo, calco, falto, aper u murant :

scalpo, Id tibi demonftrant, exculpo, inculco, refulto. calco, Composita d claudo, quatio, lavorrejiciunt a par de la falto Claudo, Id docet à claudo, occludo, excludos à quatioque, quatio, Percutio, extutio: à lavo, pròlao, diluo, mara.

LEVO

Mutantia

ocal

ret f cal

Nan

digs

1 reg

Sur

10

Pra

Deg Pra

Da

Ut

Da

Qu

dq

2

2

94

FE

1

A

.00

-SELLO

908 088

Mutantia primam vocalem in I, præterquam in præterito.

De fi componai, Age, emc, fedeo, rego, frango, Et capio, jacio, lacio, fpecio, premo, femper ocalem primam prafentis in i fibi mutant, Prateriti nunquam, ceu frango refringo refregi: sapio incipio incepi. Sed pauca notentur : Namque fuum fimplex perago fequitur, fatagoque. trque ab ago dego dat degi, cogo coegi: Age t rege fic pergo perrexi, vult quoque furgo Rege urrexi, media presentis fyllaba adeuspta. Mil variat facio, mifi praposito praemnte : Facio. 84 d doces offacio, cum calfacio, inficioque. Alego wata, re, * fe, per, pra, fub, trans, praeunte Prafentis fervant vocalem, in i catera mutant : De quibin hat, intelligo, diligo, negligo, tantam Prateritum lexi faciunt; reliqua oninia legi.

De fimplicium verborum fupinis.

Une en praterito discus formare Supinum.

Bi sibi tum format, sic namque bibi bibitum se.

Ci sit ctum; ut vici vistum, testatur Gici

Dans istum; seci fallum, jeci quoque jastum.

Di sit sum, nt vidi visum: quadam geminant s;

Ut pandi passum, sedi sessum: adde scidi quod

Dat seissum, atque sidi sissum; sod quoque sossum.

His etiam advertus, quod syllaba prima supinie

Quam vult prateritum geminari, non geminatur:
idque totondi dans tonsum dotet, atque cecidi

Quod casum, Gecidi quod dat casum, atque tetendi

Quod tensum Gentum, tutudi tunsum, atque pepedi

Quod format peditum; adde dedi quod jure datum wult

Gi sit ctum, ut legi lectum: pegi pepigique

Dat pallum, fregi frallum, terigi quoque tallum, Egi allum, pupugi punlam, fugi fugitum dat,

VERBUM! 52 x sai Lift lum; set falli, fans pro fale condio falfund Lì. Dat pepuli pulfum, coculi culfum, atque fefelli Xi f Falfum ; dat velli vulfum, tuli habet quoque latjum. um f Mi, ni, pi, qui, tum, fiunt; welut bicmanifofum ut pi Mi, ni, Emi emptum, veni ventum, cecinia cano cantum, pi, qui Xu A capio cepi dans captum, à copio coptum, A rumpo rupi cuptum, liqui quoque litum, 0 Ri fit fum, ut verri verfum; poperi excipe partue Si fit fum, sit vifi vifum : tomen I geminato Mis formabit miffum : fulf excipe fultum, mpe Hauf bauftum, farf fartum, farfi quoque fartum nedi Offi uftum, geffigeftum ; torfi duo, tortum Et torfum, indulfi indultum indulfumque requirit. AT Phi fit tum, ut feripfi feriptum : campfi excipe cumpfant 25 6 Tì. Ti fit tum ; afo namque fett, a fiftoque fitt fit Praterito commune flatum, verti excipe ver fum. Ver Vi fit tum, ut flavi flatum : pavi excipe paffum ; 15549 Dat lav: lotum, interdum lautum atque lavatum; A Potavi p etum, interdum facit & potatum : 2074 Sed favi fautum, cavi cautum; à fero fevi Formes rite fatum ; livi linique litum dat ; Solvid foloo folutum, volvid volvo volutum. Vult fingultivi fingultum, venep venis Venivi venum, sepelivi rite fepultum. lfu Quod dat in dat itum, ut domui domits 11954 quodvis Verbum in uo, quia semper ui formabit in utum; atia Exui ut exutum : arus deme rui, ruitum dans. Vult fecui feltum, necui neltum, friculque Pes pro Fridum, mifcuitem miftum, ac amicui dat ami Terrui babet toftum, docui dodum, tenuique releufmaticus. Tentum, confului confultum, alui altum altuma Tan Sie falui faltium, coluioccului quoque cultum. Pinfui babet piffum, rapai raptum ; feruique itor Quz-A fero walt fertum, fintexsei babet quoque textum afe dam Hat fed ut mictant in fume nam genfeo cenfum, ocutant Collai babes celfam : meto mefful habet quoque meffum ; Di in Nexui (none

cal

1993

ata

rm

at a

0 \$

lie

nui item nenum, fic penui habet quoque penum: et patui paffam, carnicuffum curitumque. Xi fit tum, ur vinui vinitum, quimque ubjicium ti: um finui fictum, minui midum, (aque fupino et pinui pictum, friuni, riuni quoque ridum. Xum, ficni, pleni, fini dant : & fino finnum.

c Compositorum verborum Supinis.

Ompositum at simples formatur quodque supinum, Tundo.

Quameis non eadem ster semper sellaba atrique.

mpositu d'unsam; dempsi n'insum; d'ruitum sis, Ruonedis dempts, rutum; & d'altum quoque sultum. Salio.

A sero, quando satum format, composta stum dant.

es captum, fastum, jastum; raptum, a per c'mutant;
cantum, partum, satum; raptum, a per c'mutant;
cantum, partum, satum; raptum quoque saronm.

Verbum edo compositum, non estum; sed facit s sum:

Num duntaxar comedo sormabit utrumque.

A no seo tantum suo cognitum & agnitum habentur;

tera dant notum; mullo est jam no seitum in usu.

De Præteritis Verborum in Or.

Terba in or admittunt en posseriore supino

Prateritum, verso u per us, & sum consoriate

sunt est deleta, lett un sum vel sui. At horum

unt est deponent, nunt al commune notandium:

am labor lapsus, praior dat passus & ajou

atu: ut compatior compassus, perpetiorque

rmant perpessus, factor quod sassus, & indò

atu: ut, consister tonsessus, dissisterque

rmant dissossim i gradior dat grossus, & indò

ata: ut digredior digressim. Funge sarictor

sun sum, mensus sum metior, ucar & usus;

o texo ordism, proincepto dat ordior or sui,

itor utsus vel nixus sum, miciscon & utsus;

ascor simulivatus, reor atque ratus sum,

sliviscor vali oblism sum; fruor optus

XXI

Patier.

Fateer.

Gradier.

Flayelto

ools

Pr

AI

11

Pr

Per

11

Su

In

Sie

Pr

E

2

P

D

P F

0

R

E

C

E

E

P

Prater

Seren

Verius

hyper:

Fruit m vel fruitmis mifererijunga mifertmi. Tuor & Vuls tuor & theor won tutm fed suitm fam, Quamuls & tutum & tuitum fit utrique fapinum : Tueor.

A loquor adde lorsem. & à fequor adde fecutm ; Experior facit experteu : formare paciscor

Gaudet paltm fum, nancifcor nattm: apifcor, Quod vermi ef verbumsentm fum aude adipifeor adebra Junge queror quelem, proficifcor junge profettem ; Expergifcor fran experred m: Sibies quoque; commb

nifcor commentale, mafcor matue, moriórque Mortum, atque orior qued preteritum facit ortin.

> De verbis geminum prætcritum habentibus, viz. Adisz & Paffivz vocis.

Referitum altiva O passiva vocu babent bas i Como comavi & conatus fum tibi format. Juro juravi & furntus, potóque potavi * Et potin, tirubotitubavi vel titubatme Sic careo carus & raffin fum, prandes prands Et pranfes, pates patui & paffes, placeoque Dat platui & placities, fue foo fuevi atque fuet mi Veneo pro vendor, venivi venditas & fam, Rubo mupfi maptionie fum, mereer meritau fum Vel merni r adde libet libuit libitume ; W licet adde Quod licuit dicitum; rader quod tadair & dat Pertafum : adde pudet facient puduit puditumque ;

De Neutro-passivorum præteritis

Entro-pa fivoni fis prateritum tibi format, Gaudeo gavifes fam, fido fifes, & andeo " · Verfus Aufm fum, fio faltes, foleo folitan fam. hyper-Marco fum maftus : fed Phota moman habetur. meter.

Atque piget, tibi qued format pigun pigitumque.

De verbis Præteritum mutuantibus Vadam prateritum verba accipiunt aliande Inceptivum in Ico, Rans pro primario, adoptat

Erubefco Lucofca. Prateritum ejustem verbi: walt engà tepesso A tepes tepui; ferwesto à ferves fervi; A video cerno valt vidi; à consusio valt.
Prateritum quatio consussi; à persutioque Persussi ferio; à mingo valt meio minai; A sedeo sido valt sedi; à suffero tollo Sustali; & à sus rivè sero tali; A se siste setto sult; A se siste sero sult; A se siste setto ejustem pro sare; suròque Insanivi, à verbo ejustem significati; Sic possust, ve scor, medicor, liquor, reminiscor, Prateritum à pascor, medicor, liquosto, recordor.

verius hypermeter.

De Verbis Præterito carentibus.

Pateritum fugiunt, vergo, ambigo, glisco, fatisso, Polleo, nideo: Ad hac, inceptiva, ut puerasco: Et passiva, quibus caruĉire altiva supinis: Ut metitor, timeor: Meditativa omnia, gratus Parturio, esurio, qua prateritum duo servant.

Verba Supinum raro admittentia.

Lambo, mice micui, rudo, scabo, parco peperet,
Difesco, posco, disco, compesco, anuesco,
Dogo, augo, sugo, lingo, ningo, sarapóque,
Psallo, volo, nolo, malo, tremo, firideo, firido,
Flaveo, liveo, avet, paveo, conniveo, feruet;
A nuo compositum, intrenuo, à cado, intincido i prater
Occido, quod facit occasium, recidoque recasium;
Respuo, linquo, luo, metuo, cluo, frigeo, calvo,
Et ferto, timeo. Sic luceo, o aroco, cujus
Composita ercitum habent: Sic agruo intingruo, natum l
Et quacunque in ili formantur memtra sacunda:
Excepti, oleo, doleo, placeo, taccoque,
Parco, item o careo, nocco, pasco, latabano,
Et valeo, calvo t gaandout bae namque supinos

Silvefes : Frutitefco. Sterile ! feo. Defiderativa us Micharioscrips turio. Iturio: Caca 1 3; Aufim.

Salve

AVE

Infit.

Vale.

De Verbis Defectivis.

١

Herc

Ed nune, ut totum percurras ordine verbum, Ifis pauca dabis mutilata & anomala verba: Que quia clauda quidem remanent, nec verfibus apta, Qui rettis pedibus plent fque incedere g audent, Mifee fequens dabitur, quem ceruis, fermo folutus. Præsens Indicativi, aio, ais, ait. Plural. aiunt. Præteritum imperfectum, Aiebam, aiebas, aiebat. Blur. Aiebamus, aiebatis, aiebant. Imperativus. Ai. Prælens Optativi, Potentialis, & Subjunctivi, Alas, aiat. Plural. Aiamus, aiant. Præsentisparticip. Aiens. Przefens Optativi, & Subjunctivi, Ansim, Ausis, aust. Plural. Aufint. Indicat. Salvebis. Imper. Salve, falveto, Plural. Salvete, salvetote. Infinit. Salvere. Imperat. Ave, aveto. Plar. Avete, avetote. Infin. Avere. Imperat. Cedo ; Plural. Cedite : id eft, Dis, vel porrige ; Dicite, vel porrigite. Futurum, Faxo vel faxim, faxis, faxit, pro faciam vel fecers. Placal Faxint. Imperfectum Optat. Potent. & Subjunct. Forem, fores, Forem, foret ; pro effem, effes, effet, Plur. Forent. Infinitivus, Fore, id eft, Fasurum effe. Præsens Indicat. Quæso. Plural. Quæsumus. Quelo. Infit, fola vox eft, Disit, feu dinit fignificans. Plural Is frunt, id eft, Dieunt. Prælens Indicativi, Inquio vel inquam, inquis, inquit, Inquie. Plural. Inquimus, inquiunt. Præterperfectum, Inquisti, inquit. Futurum, Inquies, inquiet. Imperat. Inque apud Terent. Inquito apud Plantum. Przsens Optativi, Potentialis, & Subjunctivi, Inquiat. Particip. Inquiens. Indicat. Valet is. Imper. Vale, valeto. Plural, Valete, valetote. Infinit. Valere.

Hac quatuor lequentia, Odi, coepi, memini, novi, om- Odi, nes voces præteriti perfecti & plusquamperfecti omnium cospi modorum integras habent; ut & futuri quoque, quoties à nord. præterito indicativi formatur: in reliquis magna ex parte deficient, nifi quod Memini in Imperativo, Sing. Memento. Plur. Mementote habet. Odi, novi & coepicarent Imperativo.

Notabunt præteres pueri, Dor, furo, for, der, fer a for,

Amplicia non reperiri:

25,

d-

C Dice, Dic, 7 pro Duce, CVoces efle per A. pocopen concilas Face, 3 & decurtatas.

Denique norabunt, Eo & queo, habere imperfectum Ibam, quibam : in futuro, Ibo, quibo.

De verbis Impersonalibus.

T de Personalibus quidem hactenus dictum efto ; deinceps vero de Imperionalibus dicendum, que no minativum certz persona non recipium, sed mutatur no minativus personæ in obliquos: ut quod Anglice persona. liter dicimus, I mult rend Virgil, Latine imperionaliter

effertar, Oportet me legere Virgilium.

Imperionalia igitur appellantur, non quod periona ca- Imperi reant (habent enim, ut videmus, vocem tertiz personz sorlatio tam activam quam passivam, quamplurima) sed quia tur fi nullius personæ aut numeri certam significationem, nisi ex adjuncto nominis vel pronominis casu oblique, sortiantur : Nam Oportes me, primæ persone effe videtur, numerique fingularis : Oportet nos, primæ personæ pluralis : Oportes se, secunda persona, fingularis,: oporses vos, secunde pluralis : arque itidem de re-

Sunt igitur Imperionalia duplicia : activa vocis & paf-

TVZ VOCB.

Impet. **fonalia** VOCIS RIVE

Cenju-

n tertia

persona.

Impersonalis active vocis funt hec & his fimilia

Accidit. Eft. Interest, Contingit, Vacat. Juvac, Evenit. Refert, Præftat. Conflat. Expedit, Conducit Restat. Placet, Mileret, Libet Liquet, Licet. Poenitet, Oportet, Piget. Tadet. Solet. Potest.

Denique millum fere verbum est tam personale, ut non idem impersonalis formam possit induere; nec è diverso. Horum tamen quadam personaliter usurpantur, ut, Virtus placet probis. Preunia omnia poteft, Arsin-

wat egentes.

Quadam verò semper manent impersonalia i ut, Pudet, poenitet, oportet. Tameth legere est apud Terentium; Que adfolent, quaque oportent figna ad falutem effe, buie

omnia adeffe video.

Conjugantur autem in tertia persona singulari per omnes modos. A Liquet, non extat præteritum.

Tædet, pertæfum eft format. Mileret & milerescit, milerum eft. Placitum eft, Placet. Libitum eft, Libet. Inventun-Puditum eft, Præterit. a Pudet. turetiam Licitum eft, m ulu, Pigitam eft, Piget.

Imperionalia paffivæ vocis fiunt ab omnibus verbis adi wis & neutris: ut, Curritur, turbatur.

Impersonalia Supinis, & vocibus Gerundii carent.

DE GERUNDIIS.

Erundia porrò voces participades vocari possunt, I quod fimilia participiis lungs ficut proverbialin dieimus, quæ funt fimilia proverbis.

Proinde quia parim videbamus convenire inter Grammaticos, utrum ad verba, an ad participia pro-

PINS

pills pertineant, hie in confinio utriulque partis relinquimus, ut utri velint, fefe regno addicant.

Porrò a nomine casum, a verbo agendi vel patiendi, vel

neutrius fignificationen accipiunt.

Et quia temporum nec discrimen discretis vocibus recipiunt, neque numeros aut personas admittunt, ideo nec justa verba esse possunt, nec participia.

Gerundii termi- Di, Genitivi casis.

Do, Dativi & Ablativi.

Dum, Nominativi & Accusat. nationes lunt tres,

nationes Gerun

Gerundia autem active majore ex parte fignificare, aulli dubium eft, licet interdum etiam passive fignificent. Cujus rei exempla erunt ista. Athenas quoque miffus erudiendleausd : id eft, ut erndiretur. Vritque vidende Femina : id eft, dum videtur. Satts ad cognoscendum ille-Bria: id eft, ut cognoscantur. Ars ad discendum facilis : id eft, ut difeatur.

STOPINIS.

C Upina quoque meritò participialia verba dicuntur, supine. omriaque cum gerundii vocibus communia habent. Exeunt autem, prius in sim, posterius in a : ut, Visum, vifu. Significant autem, prius quidemfere active (ficut in rudimentis dictum est) posterius verò passivé.

DE PARTICIPIO.

Articipium est pars orationis inflexa casu; que à Partiel Nomine, general, casus & declinationem; à Verbo, Press tempora & fignificationes; ab utroque numerum & figuram accipit.

Accidunt Parti- Genus, cipio feptem, Declinatio, CTempus,

C Significatio,

Acciden tia partis cipio.

60 PARTICIPIUM.

De genere autem, & casu, & declinatione, idem bic fai suendum, quod supra in nomine est traditum.

TEMPOS.

Tempeea particip. Pratiens. Nota. Tempora participiorum lunt quatuor.
Prælens in ans vel ens, ut, Amans, legens.

Cæterum iens, participium ab Eo, simplex racius legitur in nominativo; sed euntis, eunti, euntem, eunte, iu obliquis: composita verò nominativum quidem in loss simitum habent; genitivum autem in eunsis, ut, Abiens, abeuntis; Rediens, redeuntis: præter unum, Ambiens, ambientis.

Hanc formam sequentur & horum gerundia; ut Abeundi, abeundo, abeundum; præter Ambiendi, ambiendo, ambiendum.

Practeri-

Przeteritum verò in Sus, Sut Sus, Visus, Nexus.

Futu-

Futurum autem duplex: Alterum quidem in rus activa ut-plurimum fignificationis, aut neutralis, ut, Lecturus, curfurus: Alterum verò in dus, passiva fignificationis semper, ut Legendus.

SIGNIFICATIO.

Eignificatio adiva. Participia in dusActive fignificant ea participia, que abactivis cadunt: ut, Docons, docurus; Verberans, verberaturus.

A neutris cadentia neutraliter fignificant : ut, Currens, curfurus; Dolens, doliturus.

A quibusdam neutris reperiuntur etiam participia in

Passive significant, que à passivis descendunt : ut, Lecus, legendus ; auditus, audiendus.

Fiunt & participia paffiva ab hujusmodi neutris, quorum tertie persone passive ulurpantur, ut, Aratur terra, binc arata Garanda terra,

Participia

Signifidatio pattiva.

PARTICIPIUM.

Participia formata à deponentibus, imitantur fignifica-Partieltionem suorum verborum : ut, Loquens, loquutus, loquuturus, à loquor.

Deponentibus, quæ olim communia fuerunt, manet

participium futuri in das: ut,

fa.

le-

ens,

ens,

be-

do.

ivz

us,

dat

nt:

ns,

D

10

10-

14,

12

Sequendus, 3 & Utendus, 2 5 Obliviscendus, Loquendus, 5 2 Patiendus, 5 2 & alia id genus.

Habent & deponentia præteriti temporis participia, quæ nunc active, nunc paffive fignificant : ut,

Virgil. Mune oblita mihi tot carmina.

Terent. Meditata funt mihi omnia mea incommoda.

Virgil. - mentitaque tela Agnoscunt.

Communium denique verborum participia iplorum fignificationem indunnt : ut, Criminans, criminatus, criminaturus, criminandus,

Ab impersonalibus nulla extant participia, præter pomitens, decens, libens, pertælus, poenitendus, pudendus.

Hec participia, preter analogiam, a verbissuis de-ticipia. ducuntur, Pariturus, nalciturus, sonaturus, arguiturus, luiturus, eruiturus, nolciturus, moriturus, oriturus, olurus, futurus.

Similia participiis funt ista, Tunicatus, togatus, persona- verbis. tus, larvatus, & innumera hujus fortis vocabula que a no- Prater minibus, non à verbis deducuntur.

MOMEROS.

Eft & numerus in participiis, ut in nomine : Singularis, ut legens ; Pluralis, ut Legentes.

FIGURA

Figura oft duplex : Simplex, ut Spirans ; Composita, Figura at Respirans.

Participia aliquando degenerant in nomina participialia; vel cum alium calum quam flum verbum regunt : ut,

> Abundans lactis, 2 5 Patiens inediz, Aliedi appetens, 5 2 Fugitans litium.

ponenzi

fonalium par-Partici-Pia ano mala deducta à analogiam. Partici. Dia der ivata à nomini hus. Numerus. participiorum.

pia frunt

nomina.

Vel

2530

Vel cum componuntur cum dictionibus, cum quibu inforum verba componinon poffunt: ut , Infans, indectus. mnocens, ineptus.

Vel com- SAmans, Dectus. Doctior. Amantior. parantur : ut. Amantiffmus. > C Doctiffmus.

Velcum tempus fignificare definunt; ut.

Expellem qui me ausquam vifurus abiffi? hoc eft, Qui co animo difer sifti, us me amplitis non videres.

Mullam merctionem fecit cometarum, sil pratermiffurus, fi quid explorati baberet : id eft, ita affeltus, at non pratermitteret.

Amandus eft dollifsimus quifque : id eft, dignus oft, ve

debet amari. Viva laudata : id elt, laudabilis.

Ejicienda eft hat mollities animi : id eft, debet ejici.

Participia præsentis temports non raro fiunt substanti. Participia pra- va nomina: Modo in mafculino genere; ut, Oriens, occidens, profluens, confluens: Modo in fceminino: ut, Conrempeforans, continens. Modo in neutro : ut Contingens, acciets firmt dens, antecedens, confequens: Modo in communi genere, mina. proverbalibus in for vel trix: ut, Appetens, diligens, fitiens, indulgens.

Animans, modofceminimum, modo neutrum reperitur.

TDE ADVERBIO.

Adverb.

Dyerbium est pars orationis non flexa : qua adjecta verbo fenium ejus perficit atque explanat.

Explanat etiam interdum & nomen : ut, Homo egrogie impudens. Ne parum fis leno. Nimium philosophus. Aliquoties & Adverbami: ut, Parlan bonefte le gern.

ACCIDENTIA ADVERBIO.

Adverbio accidum, Significatio, Comparatio, Species,

Significationis varietas exverborum circumftantiis colligenda eft. Alichi supincia) & Pugitani lininga.

In

4

ua rot

cub

lig

quo ini

que

und deli

fun

que

do,

pri

que

ne,

que

alia

Der die

bue fin

161

fies

lex

dra

mi

vis

qu

122. 20 100

Adver bio

Acciden-

ADVERBIUM.

In loco fignificant, Hic, illic, iffic, intus, foris, uf- Int mam, nulquam, ubi, ubique, ubicunque, ubilibet, urobique, ubivis, ubi, ibi, alibi, alicubi, necubi, fimbi, inibi, ibidem, inferius, su perius.

Ad locum respiciunt, Huc, illuc, istuc, intrò, alio, quò, Ad loca liquo , nequò, quoquò, fiquo, eo , eodem , quelibet, fignifimovis, quocunque, foras, horfum, aliorfum, dextrerfum, cantia mistrorium, sursum, deorsum, utroque, neutro, quo-

quoverfum.

11.

00

ve

L

n-

1-

c,

s,

r.

2

.

A loco denotant, Hinc, illinc, iftinc, intus, foris, inde, A loce unde, aliunde, alicunde, ficunde, necunde, indidem, undelibet, undevis, undecunque, luperne, inferne, coelitus, funditus.

Denique per locum, innuunt, Hac, illac, iffac, quacun. Per la

que ea eadem, alia aliqua, fiqua, nequa quaqua.

Adverbia temporis funt, Dum, quum, quando, aliquando, quamdiu, dudum, quamdudum, jamdudum, quam- Tempe pridem, jampridem,usque,quousque, toties, quoties, ali- ris ad quoties, heri, hodie, cras, pridie, postridie, perendie, ma- verbis e, velperi, nudiultertius, nudiulquartus, nudiulquimus, endiussextus, &c. Diu, noctu, interdiu, nunc, jam, nuper, alias, olim, item, pridem, tantisper, paulisper, parumper, fæpe, raro, subinde, identidem, plerumque, quotidie, quotannis, nunquam, unquam, adhuc, etiam pro adbuc, hactenus, in-dies in-horas, ut primum, quam-primum fmulac, fimulatque.

Usque temporis & loci adverbium eft : ut, V fque lub obscurum nodis. Ab Athiopia eft usque bec. Eft & ubi pro semper, aut concinue ponitur: ut O fque metu micuero

inus.

Adverbia numeri: ut, Semel, bis, ter, quater, quinquies, Numerl fexics, fepties, vigefies, vel vicies, trigefies, vel tricies, quadragies, quinquagies, fexagies, feptuagies, octogies, centies, millies, infinities,

Ordinis funt, Inde, deinde, hinc, dehinc, deinceps, no- Ordinis vissimò, imprimis, postremo, primim, jamprimum, deni-

que, demum, tandem, ad-fummum.

Adver-

ADVERBIUM: 64

Adverbia Interrogandi funt, Cur, quamobrem, quan Interroquomodo, ecquid, quin pro cur non, num, quid ita,que andi. unde, quantum?

Vocandi funt, Heus, ô, eho, & fiqua funt fimilia. Vocandi. Negandi. Negandi : ut, Haud, non, minime, nequaquam, ne, non, & fimilia.

Affirmandi: ut, Etiam, fic, quidni, fane, prorfus, neme Affirnimirum, certe, profectò, adeò, plane, scilicet. mandi.

Jurandi: ut, Hercle, mehercle, medius-fidius, Dius-fi Jurandi. dius. Pol, adepol, Caftor, ecafter.

Hortandi: ut, Age, fodes, fultis, amabo, agedum, elo-Hortandi. dum, eia, agité.

Prohi-Prohibendi: ut, Ne, non. bendi Optandi: ut, Utinam, fi, ôfi, ô. optandi.

Exclu-

dendi.

Congregandi.

egre-

gandi.

Diverfi-

tatis.

Inten-

dendi.

Remit-

tendi.

Ccn:e-

dentis. Negatæ

folitudi-

Qualita-

batis:

Compa-

randi-

nis.

tas. Quanti-

Excludendi: ut, Modo, dummodo, tantummodo, folummodo, tantum, folum, duntaxat, demum.

Congregandi: ut, Simul, una, pariter, populatim, uni versim, conjunctim,&c.

Segregandi: ut, Seorlim, gregatim, egregiè, nominatim, viritim, oppidatim, vicatim, privatim, speciatim, bifariam, trifariam, omnifariam, plurifariam, offiatim.

Diversitatis: ut, Aliter, secus.

Eligendi: ut, Potius, potiffimum, imo, fatius.

Eligendi. Intendendi: ut, Valde, nimis, nimium, immodice, impendiò, impensè, prorfus, penitus, funditus, radicitus, omnmo.

> Remittendi, ut, Vix, zgrè, paulatim, sensim, pedetentim.

Concedentis: ut, Licet, efto, demus, fit-ita, fitfanè.

Negatæ solitudinis: ut, Non solum, non tantim, non modò, nedum.

Qualitatis: ut, Docté, pulchrè, fortiter, graviter.

Quantitatis; ut, Parum, minime, maxime, fummum, ad-lummum, & fimilia.

Comparandi : ut, Tam, quam, magis, minus, maxime, mmime, æque.

Rei

R

um

D

irib

B

uti E

çuz

8

a

ti

N

b

CONTUNETIO:

Rei non peracte i ut, Ferme, ferè, prope, propemo- Rei non um, tantum, tantum non, modo non.

Demonstrandi: ut, En, ecce, fic, ut cum dicimus, Sie Demonbribito.

Explanandi: ut, Id eft, hoc eft, quafi dicas, puta, ututa, utpote.

Dubitandi : ut, Forfan, forfitan, fortaffis, fortaffe.

Eventus : ut, Forte, casu, foste-fortuna.

Juan

,que

DC pri

Milk

US-6.

cho.

um-

un

im,

am.

m-

H)-

n-

t-

-

Similitudinis: ut, Sic, ficut, ficuti, ita, item, itidem, tan- Similitueuam, quafi, ceu, uti, velut, veluti.

peracta.

ftrandi.

Explanandi. Duhi-

Eventde. dinis.

Species

Nomina

COMPARATIO.

Adverbia à nominibus adjectivis nata, & comparantur, Compa-& regunt casus comparativi & superlativi : ut, Docte, do- ratio dins illo, doctiffime omnium : fimiliter Bene, melius, optime, Male, pejus, peffime : etiam Sape, lapius, lapiffime: Nuper, nuperrime,& fimilia.

SPECIES.

Species est duplex, Principalis, que ex se originem habet : ut Heri, eras.

Derivativa efteorum, que nata funt aliunde : ut Furtime furor; Strillim, a fringe; Humaniter, ab bumanus.

Aliquando neutra adjectiva induunt formam adverbiorum, ad Græcorum imitationem: ut, Recens, pro recenter : Torvum, pro torve.

FIGUR A.

Figura eft duplex: fimplex, ut Prudenter; Compofita. ut Imprudenter. Det Sup

DE CONJUNCT

Orjunctio est pars orationis, que fentennarum claufulas apte connectit.

ACCIDENTIA COMTOMCTIONI.

wifere movers away or outs out Conquetioni accidunt, Figura, Poteffas, & Ordo. FIGUR A

Acciden tie C

Parents.

Tum

Sufpen-

Distance

Rational. feu

Illativx.

Evz.

No

Ne

Al

Al

rur

Al

me

A

me

A

3 A

E

ili

Figura est duplex : Simplex, ut nam : Composite, Figura. amque, with the rolling of the

POTESTAS.

. Link of dishort

Potestas, id est, fignificatio, est varia: Alize enim Pateltas. conjunctionibus Copulative funt : ut, Et, ac, que, atque quoque, etiam, item, itidem, cum, & tum,

Tum item geminatum: ut, Vir tum probus, tum erud ens. Huc spectant & his contraria : ut, Nec, neque, neu

Hæ quatuor sequentes, Et, que, nec, neque, cum ge minantur, Sulpenfivæ etiam vocantur, quod aliud fempe expectari faciant: ut, Et fugit, & pugnat. Mes fibit iffa osec fentit.

Aliæ Disjunctivæ: at, Aut, vel, ve, seu, sive.

At ilta, cum geminantur, Sufpenfiva etiam vocantur: ut, Vel feribit, vel dictat. Difcreti-

Alie Discretive : ut, Sed, sed-enim, at, aft, atqui, qui dem, autem, quoque, scilicet, ceterim, verò, enim-verò quod fi, verum, porro, quin.

Alia Rationales, feu Illativa : ut, Ergo, ideo, igitur, ita que, idcirco, quare, quamobrem, quocirca, promde, propterea, ob-eam-rem, ea-re : Cicer. Ea-re fatim ad ti Ariflocritum mifi. i magicaligni

Alix Causales, id est, que rationem pracedentis Confales orationis inferunt : ut, Nam, namque, enim, etenim, quòd, quia, quippe, utpote, fiquidem, quando quando quidem, propterea, quod, quoniam, quaterus, & m quia, ut Virgil. Andier as & fama fuit : pro nam, vel quis fuit : quò pro quia, ut Cieer. Non que qui quam de fit, fil quia valde cupio.

Ovid. Crede mibl bone qui lasuit, bone visit, & intra Fortunam debet quifque manere fuam, pro nam vel quia. Aliz Perfective feu Abfalutive: ut, Uti, quò pro ut-

CONJUNCTIO: 6

Ne & ut, pro ne non : Terent. Sed patris vim ne

Nè, pro ut non: Cicero. Opera datur, judicia ne fiant. Aliæ Continuativæ: ut, Si, fin, ni, nifi.

ta,

im

tque

neu

1 26

npe

ife

w:

lui-

TO,

14

ro-

tis n,

0-

70

12

Aliz Dubitativa: ut, Nè, an, anne, num, nunquid, nuat.

Aliæ Adverlativæ: ut, Etfi, quanquam, quamvis, licet, Adversa metfi: & aliæ id genus.

Aliæ Redditivæ earundem: ut, Tamen, attamen, sed Reddie.

Alia Diminutiva : ut, saltem, at, certe, vel : ut Cic. Diminut

Alix Electiva : ut, Quam, ac, atque, ut, quando pro Electivo

Expletivæ: ut, Quidem, equidem, nimirum, autem, Expletive ilicet, quoque, nam, profecto, verò, enim-verò, sed nim, enim pro certé.

irgil. Nam quis te, juvenum confidentissime, noftra

Justi adire domos? Ter. At enim non finam.
Sunt dictiones, quæ nunc adverbia, munc conjunctines, nunc præpositiones esse inveniuntur: ut Cum, quocum
escasui jungitur, præpositio est.

In genere, Conjunctiones adeò tenui discrimine ab aderbis discernuntur, ut quam sæpissimè confundantur: ut, Quando, proinde, & similia.

0 R D 0,

Ordo conjunctionum est triplex, nempe
Przepositivus: earum scilicet, quz in sententiarum exjunct.
Przepositivus:

Subjunctivus; earum scilicet, quæ secundum in clausula; sit.
rel terrium, vel ad summum quartum locum occupant.

Communis.

Ex conjunctionibus hæ imprimis præponi foleut, Nam, munis.

præpoguare, at, aft, atque, &, aut, yel, nee, neque, fi, quin, quafit.

Sub-

HILL SCORE

PREPOSITIO. 68

mbum-Hive duz. incliti-

Subamativa verò funt, Quidem, quoque, autem, ver De enim.

Et tres Enclitice : ut, Que, ne, ve : fic dicta, quod : x pi centum in præcedentem fyllabam inclinent ; ut,

Horat. Ludere qui ne scit, campeftribus abstinet armis Indottufque pila, difelve, trocbive quiefeit.

Sunt & aliz quoque voces aliquot Enclitice : ut, Dun as, nam.&c.

ntines

Communes denique dicuntur, que indifferenter & pre poni & postponi possunt, quales sunt relique ferè omne litt præter prædictas: ut, Equidem, ergo, igitur, faltem, to Illi men, quanquam,&c.

DE PRÆPOSITIONE.

Repolitio est pars orationis indeclinabilis, que ali orationis partibus, vel in Compositione, vel in Ap positione præponitur.

Appositione ; ut, Christus fedet ad dextram Patris. Compositione : ut, Adaltum juramentum adbibendu admonnit.

Brapofitiones postpocanbus.

Quadam prapofitiones postponisus casibus invenime tur : ut.

CQuibuscum. Cum. ut Pube tenus. Tenus, Angliam verfus. Verfus. Esque.) (Ad occidentem usque. ACCIDENTIA PR APOSITIONA

Præpofitioni accidit casuum regimen, five constructio.

Cærerim in iildem calibus mira est fignificationis varietas, quæ non tam regulis, quam affiduo legendi atque fcribendiusu discenda est. Exempli causa.

Secundum, alind fignificat cum dico, Secundum auron dum Deum parentes amandi funt, id eft, proxime poft Deum : Aliud in hac oratione , Secundum quietem fatis mil folin vifus fum, id et, in quiete, vel inter quietem.

Præpo-

DU

nte

dv

is.

ntr

Cin

Cip

Co

nf

Pe

Tr

rapositiones accusativum regentes.

d wax prepositionibus iste accusat, casui adjunguntur.

d. Ad Calendas Gracas.

5

him

alii

Ap

ibi

pud. Virg. At bene apud memores veteris fat gratia fallis ute. Ovid. ---disique beatus

Ante obitum semo, supremdque funera debet.

dverfus. No Hercules quidem adver fus dues.

pro Lis. Cis Thamefim fita eft Atonia.

me Litra. S Hor. Est modus in rebus, funt certi denique fines,

Ilria. ¿ Quos altra citraque nequit confifere rettum.

ntra. Ovid. Crede mihi, bene qui latuit, bene vixit, & intra Fortunam debet qui que mancre fuam.

ixtra.Plin.Ma. Extra omnem ingenii aleam pofitus Citeres

Circum. locale est : ut Circum montem.

Circa. Circa forum. Circa viginsi annos.

liciter, & tempus & numerum fignificat, ut

Circiter boram decimam.

Cæfar ; Circiter duo millia defiderati funt.

Contra. Me contra fimulum calces.

irga. Princeps erg a populum elemens.

nter. Hor. Multa cadunt inter calicem supremage labres ntra. Terent. Quem ego infra omnes, insimum esse puto. iupra. Salust. Dux bostium cum exercitu supra caput est; uxta. Ter. Cum lucubrando juxta ancillas lanam sa cerest Ob. Fæda mors ob oculos versabatur.

Per. Hor. Impiger extremos currit mercator ad Indos,

Per mare pauperiem fugiens, per faxa, per igues: frope. Prope urbem. Prope mortem.

Præter. Terent. Ita fugias, ne præter cafam.

Ti- Propret. Aliquid mali propret vicinum malum.

Poft. Hor. O cives, cives, quarenda pecunia primim es;

Vireus post nummos. Penes. Ovid. Me penes oft unum vasti sustadia mundi.

Irans. Hor. Calum, non animum mutant, qui trans ma-

Prapo-

PREPOSITIO

Præpofitiones Ablativum regentes.

A. Terent. A me mulla tibi orta off injuria.

Ab. Hzc vocalibus præponitur. Mimus. Ab allo expedit

Abs. Terent. Abs quovis homine beneficium accipere, con opus eft, gaudem.

Absque. Terent. Absque eo effet. Absque pecunia misul

Cum. Mimus. Damnum appellandum est, cum mala fama Clam. Clam patre. Et Plautus. Clam patrem. (lucrum. Coram. Coram Senatu res acta est.

De. Sophista rixantur de lana caprina.

B. Qui falsum testimonium dixisse convillus erat, è sau Tarpeio desiciebatur.

Ex. Ex malis moribus bona loges nata funt.

Pro. Mimus. Comes facundus in via pro vehiculo ef.

Rrz. Terent. Huis aliquid pra manu dederis.

Sine. Idem. Sine Cerere & Baccho friget Venus. Tenus. Virg. --- capulóque tenus ferrum impulit ir a.

Præpositiones utriq; casui servientes

Hæ quatuor utrumque calum exigunt led diverla len fignificatione.

In. Terent. In tempore veni, quod omnium rerum est pri-

Ovidius. Inq; domos superas scandere cura fuit: motum quodammodo innuit.

Sub. Vir. Sub lucem exportant calathis: 1. pauld ante lucem.

Idem .--- vafto vidiffe sub antro.

Præpolitiones nunquam extra compofitionem repertæ.

Super. Virg. Super ripas Tiberis. Fronde super viridi. Subter. Subter terram. Virg. Densa subter testudine casus

Sunt & Præpositiones, quæ nunquam extra compositionem inveniuntur: nimirum,

Am, Jut Sambio: SRe, Jut Sepono: Sepono: Condono.

Con

CO

20

10

be

de

f

T

21

(

7

ь

C

Con verò, quoties cum dictione à vocali incipiente componitur, amittit # : ut, Coagmento, coemo, coinquino, cooperio.

DE INTERJECTIONE.

Nteriectio est pars orationis, que sub incondita voce subito prorumpentem animi affectum demonstrat.

Tot autem funt interjectionum fignificati-

ones, quot animi perturbati funt motus.

Exultantis, ut, Evax, vah. Plaut. Evax, jurgio tanden

axorem abegi.

Bu

cia

(m)

an

ere

pri

un

¢18.

EUS;

Gti-

OD-

Dolentis, ut, Heu, hoi, hei, ô, ah. Terent. linero, bei. bei. Virg. O delor atque decus magnum!

Timentis, ut, Hei, atat. Terent. Hei, vereor ne quid Lu-

dria apportet mali.

Admirantis: ut, Papa. Ter. Papa, nova figura oris. Vitantis aut, Apage, Apagesis. Terent. Apagesis, eron's formidolofus?

Laudantis: ut Euge. Mar. Citd, nequiter, euge beate. Vocantis: ut: Eho, ho, io, Terent. Oh, qui vocaris?

Deridentis: ut, Hui. Ter. Hui, tu mihi illam laudas ? Ex improviso aliquid deprehendentis : ut, Atat?

Ter. Atat; data bercle mibi funt verba.

Exclamantis: ut, Oh, proh. Prob mefas. Seneca, Ob pampertas felix!

Imprecantis : ut, Malum, væ malum. Ter. Quid bos

(malim) infelicitatis of ?

Ridentis: ut, Ha, ha, he. Terent. Ha, ha, he, defeffa jam mifera fum te ridendo.

Silentium injungentis : ut, Au. Torent. Au, no compa-

randus bic quidem ad illum eft.

Illud hic observandum est, nomina quoque & ver- Atta ba quandoq; interjectionis loco poni : ut apud Virgil. Ma- partes vibus (infandum) amissis. Cicer. Sed amabe te cura. Imo hunt in quævis orationis pars, affectum animi inconditum fignifi. terjecti cans, interjectionis vice fungitur.

Asque has quidem de ofto orationis partium Etymologia, quamlibet crafsa (quod aunt) Minerva tradita funt pueris , sansifer dum ordinariis in ludo operis as poufes fub ferula defunguntur, abude fufficere arbitramur. Luod fi cui tamen allubefest quicquam bis altitis exactifque perveftigare bune ad Grammaticerum volvenda perferutandiq; opera ralegandum confemus. Quorum cum magnus fit mumeras, & quidem egregie doltorum, wullum tamen wovimus,qui vel propter eruditionie at dollrine prestantiam, vel propter pracipiendi claritatem elegantiamque, Linacro wolfre comparari poffe videatur, nedum praponi.

DE CONSTRUCTIONE octo partium orationis.

Teque de octo quidem orationis partibus earumque formis, quatenus ad Etymologiam attinet, hactenus dictum esto; deingeps de eifdem, quaterus ad Syntaxim, quæ construcio dicitur, agemus.

quid fit. onem.

Est igitur Syntaxis debita partium orationis interise Aructio compolitio connexióque, juxta rectam Grammatices rati-

Ea verò est, qua veterum probatissimi, tum in scriben-

do, tum in loquendo, funt ufi.

Concordentie Grammatical

Caterum, priusquam de partium orationis structura fingulatim pertractemus, quædam in genere de tribus. Grammaticz concordantiis funt paucis edifferenda.

CONCORDANTIA Nominativi & Verbi.

Concor dantia prima.

Erbum personale coheret-cum nominativo numere & persona : ut,

Munquam fera beft ad bones mores " via, Fortuna nunquam perpetud b oft bona.

No ni

Nominativus primæ vel fecundæ perfonæ rariffime exprimitur, nifi causa diferectionis; ut, Vos daminafis; quafi dicat, praterea nemo: aut emphasis gratia, ut Ter. "Tu 'es patronus, 'en pater, fi b defens eu, perimus ; quali dicat, pracipue, & pra aliis en patronus es. Ovid. "Tu dominus, "Tu vir, " tu mihi frater b eris.

In verbis, quorum figurficatio ad homines tantim pertinet, tertiz persona nominativus sape subauditur , ut; Eft, fertur, dicunt, ferunt, aiunt, pradicant, clamitant, &

in fimilibus ; ut, .

Terentius. Fertur atrocia flagitia defignaffe.

Ovid. Toque formus ira partituiffe tua.

Non lemper vox calualis est verbe nominativis, sed verbina aliquando verbum infinititue; un Plant. Montiri non affinfinimeum: Aliquando oratio; ut; Ovid. Adde qued ' ingenna didiciffe fideliter arres Emollit mores, net fiete effe feras.

Aliquando adverbium cum genitivo ; ut, ' Partim vi rorum b ceciderunt in bello. Partim fignorum funt

combafta.

EXCEPTIO PRIMA

Verba infiniti modi pro nominativo acculativum ante Acculale Ratuunt; ut, " To redaffe incolumem gaudeo, " To fabu- tivus an lam bageres volo. bum in Resolvi potest hic modus per quel & me, ad hung mo-

durn ; " Laid tu vediffa incolumis, ganden. " Va tu fa-

bulam agas, volo.

Verbuna inter duos nominativos diversonam raunerorum positum, cum alterutro convenire potest, ut, Terent. Amantium ita amoris * redintegratio 5 aff. Ovid -quidenim nifi " war a b fuper fum ? Idem. Pettora percufsit, pett us quoque ' robera! fiunt. Virgilius - nihil bie wife . emmina . Afunt.

Imperionalia præcedentem nominativum nom habont ? ne cepti. ut, Tader ma uta. Beraafum of cenjugit a de quibuafito

loco.

.to to many nation the

a reign berne. Nomeu

Nomen multitudinis fingulare quandoq; verbo plurali jungitur : ut, " Pars b abiere. " Vierque b deladantur dolis.

T CONCORDANTIA

Subfantivi & Adjectivi.

Secunda toncordentie

Djectivum cum substantivo genere, numero & casa consentit : ut, Juven. * Rara avis in terri, b migroque fimillima * cyg so.

Ad eundem modum participia & pronomina substanti-

vis adnectantur : ut,

Ovidius. Donec eris felix multos numerabis amicos ; Mullus ad b amiffas ibit amicus ' opes.

Seneca. Non boc primum ' pettora ' vulnus b men fenferunt ; graviora tuli.

Aliquando oratio supplet locum substantivi; ut, Andire * regem Doroberniam proficifei.

Note.

CONCORDANTIA

Relativi & Antecedentis.

Tertia CORCOR dantia.

Note.

Elativum cum antecedente concordat genere, numero, & persona : ut, ___ vir bonus eft quis? Qui confuka patrum, qui leges juraque fervat.

Nec unica vox solum, sed interdum etiam oratio ponitur pro antecedente : ut, Terent. In tempore ad cam ve-

ai ' quod omnium rerum eft primum.

Relativum inter due antecedentia diverforum generum collocatum, nunc cum priore convenit; ut, Valerius Maximus, Senatus afsiduam flationem eo ' loci peragebat, qui bodie Sonaculum appellatur.

Mon procul ab eo fumine, quod Saliam vocant. Cicer. Propiùs à terra Jovis fella fortur qua Phaeton

Nunc cum posteriore: ut, Homines suenter illumglesum, s qua * terra dicitur.

Ef locus in carcere, quod " Tullians on appollatur. fu robu Luna, ' quod ' juterlunium vo:aut,

Alis

7

Aliquando relativum, aliquando & nomen adjectivum respondet primitivo, quod in possessivo subintelligitur : ut Terentius. Omnes omenia bona dicere, & laudare fortuna meas, qui filium haberem tali ingenio praditum. Ovid .--- noftros vidifii b flentis ocellos.

Quoties nullus nominativus interferitur inter re- Caftis lativum & verbum, relativum erit verbo nominativus : relativi. ut, Boet. Felix, ' qui b potuit boni Fontom vifere lucidum.

At fi nominativus relativo & verbo interponatur, relativum regitur a verbo, aut ab alia dictione, que cum verbo in oratione locatur: ut Ovid. Gratia ab officio, quod mora ' tardat, aboft. Virg. ' Cujus ' numen adoro. b Quorum ' optimum ego habeo. b Cui ' fimilem wow vidi. Duo dignum te judicavi. Quo melius neme feribit. b Quem ' videndo coff upnit. Lego Virgilium pra quo cateri * poeta fordens.

Substantivorum constructio.

Uum duo substantiva diversæ significationis sic con- Geniticurrunt, ut posterius à priore possideri quodam- ves site modo videatur, tum posterius in genitivo ponitur: ut, Juv. stantivi. Crescit amor b nummi quantum ipsa pecunia crescit. Ren pater b patria. Arma b Achillis. Cultor b agri.

Proinde hic genitivus sæpissimè in adjectivum possessivum mutatur : ut, b Patris domus, b Paterna domus. tivi in Heri " filius, b Herilis " filius. Eft etiam ubi in dativum adjectivertitur : ut, Luc. de Cat. " Vrbi * pater eft, burbique verm * maritus. * Herus sibi, b mihi * pater.

EXCEPTIO.

Excipiuntur quæ in eodem casu per appositionem con- Apposinectuntur : ut Ovid. Effodientur opes b irritamenta ma- tio. lorum. Virg. Ignavum ' fucos ' pecus à prafepibus arcent.

Adjectivum in neutro genere absolute, hoc est, absque substantivo positum, aliquando genitivum postulat : ut, Paululum b pecunia. Hoch nodis, Catul. Hon videmus ' id ' mantica, quod in sergo of. Luvon-

pofleffis

Juvenal. Louansum quifque fun mummorum ferem in

Ponitur interdum genitivus tantum, nempe priore Jubitantivo per Eclipsim submudito; ut in hunsimodi lo-

cutionibus :

Terentius. Obi ad Diana vonerio, ito ad deutram. Vensum erat ad b Vesta: Utrabique subanditur * templum. Virg. b Hestoris Andromueho: subanditur * unor. Idem; Deiphobe b Glauci: subanditur * filia. Terent. b Hujus wideo Byrrhiam; subandi * servum.

LAUS ET VITUPERIUM.

Laus & vieuperium rei variis modis effertur, at frequentius in ablativo, vel genitivo; ut, " Vir " nulla fde. Ovid. Ingenni unhus " puer, ingenni que pudoris.

OPUSETUSUS.

Opus & usus ablativum exigunt; ut Cicero. Amhoritate tud nobis opus est. Gellius. Pecuniam o qua sibi mibil esset usus, ab iis quibus seiret usussesse non accepit.

Opus autem adjective pro necessarus quandoque poni

videtur, variéque construitur; ut,

Cicero. Dux b nobis & nutber opus of.

Ides Dicis nummos mihi opus effe ad appararum eriumphi

Terentius. Alia b que opus funt para.

Cicero. Sulprai operam intelligo en tuisliteris, * tibi mul-

Adjectivorum Constructio.

GENITIVUS.

Adjectiyonom conftrufito-

ОРШ

A Diectiva, que desiderium, notitiam, memoriam atque iis contraria significant, genitivum adscifcunt sut,

Plusus Eft natura homisum o novitatis o avida.
Viva Menso futuri o prafcia. Ide. o Memor efto brevis avi.
Ter. Imperitos o rerum edultos libere, in fraudem illiois.
Silius. Non fum unimi o dubius, fed o devius o aqui.
Seero. Gracarum o literarum o rudis.

Adjectiva

Adjectiva verbalia in an etiam in genitivum serun. Verbalia tur; ut, "Andan" ingenii. Ovid. Tempus " edan" rerum. in an Sen. Virtus est " viniorum " furan. Hor. "Villium" sagan. Idem; " Propositi " tenan. Virg. Tam " filti pravique " teuan, quam muncia verl. Plaut. " Pecuniarum" petan, &c.

Ingens præterea adjectivorum turba nullis certis regulis obstricta, casum patrium postulat. Quorum farraginem satis quidem amplam congesserunt Linacrus & Despauterius. Tu verò crebra lectione ea tibi reddes ad-

modum familiaria.

Nomina partitiva, aut partitive posita, interrogativa quædam, & certa numeralia, genitivo, à quo & genus mutuantur, gaudent; ut Cicero. Luanquam to, Marco sili, aunum jam audientem Cratippum, idque Athenia, abundare oportet præseptu institutisque philosophia, propier summam & doctoria authoritatem & urbis; quorum alter to scientis augere parest, altera exemplie.

* Utrum borum mavis accipe.

Ovid. ' Luifquie fuit ille b Deorum.

Terent. An 'quifquam bominum est aque mifer, at ogo ? Virgilius.--bdivûm promittere ' wemo Auderes.

" Tres fratrum. " Quatuor b judicum. Sapient um " off awus quis fuerit, nondum constat.

Primus b regum Romanorum fült Romalus.

In alio tamen sensu ablativum exigunt cum præpositione ; ut, ' Primus b ab Hercule. ' Terriusb ab Anea.

In alio verò fenfu dativum ; ut Virg .-- Mulli pieras,

* fecundus.

Usurpantur autem & cum his præpositionibus, E, de, ex, inter,ante; ut Ovid. Est deus de vobis alter.

Idem. Solus de superis. Virg. Primus inter omnes.

Idem. " Solas" de fuperis. Virg. " Primus " inter omnes. Idem. " Primas ibib ante omnes, magna comitante caterva,

Laccoon ardens summa decurrit ab arce.

Interrogativum & ejus redditivum ejusdem calus & Interrogativum of Luarum rerum nulla off satistas? gat.

Divitiarum. Quid rerum nunc * geritur in Anglia?

Consulitur de relegione.

Pallit

Fallit hac regula, quoties interrogatio fit per Cujus, ia, num: ut ' Cujum pecus ? b Laniorum. Aut per dictionem variæ Syntaxcos: ut, * Furtine accufat, an homicidii ? b Dtroque.

Fallit denique cum per poslessiva, Meus, tuus, suus, &c. respondendum est : ut, * Cujus eft his codex ? b Meus.

Comparativa & fuperlativa, accepta partitive, geniti-

yum, unde & genus fortiuntur, exigunt. rativa, & Super-

Comparativum autem ad duo, superlativum ad plura refertur : ut, b Manuum ' fortior oft dextra. b Digitorum medius eft * longissimus. Accipiuntur autem partitive, cum per E,ex, aut inter exponuntur : ut, Virgilius Poetarum dolbisimus: id elt, b ex poetis, vel b inter poetas.

Compa-FILIYO-Pum Conft.

Compa-

lativa.

Comparativa cum exponuntur per quam ablativum adsciscunt : ut, Horat. Vilius argentum of b auro, b virtutibus aurum, id est, quam aurum, quam virtutes. Adscicunt & alterum ablativum, qui mensuram excessis significat; ut,

Cicer. Luanto ' doltior es, tanto te geras ' fubmissils. Tanto, quanto, multo, longe, atate, natu, utrique gradui apponuntur, ut Catul. b Tante tu * pessimus omnium goeta, Duantotu * optimus omnium patronus.

Eral Notturna lucubrationes blonge periculofisima babentur. b Longe cateris' peritior es, fed non b multo * malior tamen. Juven. Omne animi vitium b tanto * conspellius in fe Crimen babet, quanto major, qui peccat babetur. " Major & 'maximus' atate. 'Major & 'maximus' natu.

DATIVUS.

Commodum, In commo-

Adjectiva quibus commodum, incommodum, fimilitudo, dissimilitudo, voluptas, submissio, aut relatio ad aliquid fignificatur, in dativom transcunt; ut Virgilius, im, &cc Sis bouns, O, felixque b tuis.

Martial. Turba' gravis ' paci placidaq; ' inimica ' quieti. Eft' finitimus' oratori poeta. Ovid. Qui color albus erat, mune eft ' contrarius b albe.

Martial. ' Facundus b amicis. b Omnibus ' fupplen.

Horat.

Ho

pol

p2

ri

14 Id

ju

Sa

OP

m

01

(

Horat. Si facis ut b patria fit ' idonous, ' utilis b agro.

Huc referentur nomina ex Con præpositione com- Compoposita: ut Contubernalis, commilito, conservus, cog- fita cum natus,&c.

Quadam ex his qua similitudinem fignificant, etiam varia genitivo gaudent : ut,

Lucamus. Quem metuis, * par b bujus erat.

Aig.

nis, vari-

Terentius. Patres aquam effe cenfent, nos jamjam à pueru illico nafei fenes , neque illaram ' affines effe b rerum quas fert adolescentia.

Idem. Domini ' fimilis es. Aufon. Mens ' confeia ' relli. Virgilius, Praterea regina b tui * fidissima, deutra

Occidit ipfa fuå.

Communis, alienus, immuriis, variis calibus ferviunt: Communis, ut Cicero. Commune b animantium omnium of con- lienus junctionie appetitus, procreands causa. Mors omnibus immucommunie. Hoc b mihi tecum ' commune oft. Salust. Non aliena confilii. Sen. Alienus ambitioni, is cafib. Cicero. Non alienus à Scavola Audiis.

Ovid. Vobis ' immunibus bujus Effe b mali dabitur. Plinius. Caprificus omnibus immunis A.

Immunes b ab illis malis fumus.

Natus, commodus, incommodus, utilis, inutilis, vehemens, aptus, interdum etiam accusativo cum præpositi-

one adjunguntur : ut Cic. . Matus b ad gloriam. Verbalia in bilis accepta paffive, ut & participia, seu In bilis potius participialia in dus, dativo adjecto gaudent: ut & dus Mar. Ob mibi pof nullos Juli ' memarande fodales. Statius .-- mulli * penetrabilis * aftro Lucus erat.

ACCUSATIVUS.

Magnitudinis mensura subjicitur adjectivis in accusati- Magnitudinis vo : ut, Gnomon septem b pedes bongus, umbram non amplius quatuor b pedes * long am reddit.

Interdum & in Ablativo , ut

Columella. Fons ' latys b pedibus tribus, ' altus b triginta.

Inte -

Interdum etiam & génitivo; ut Columel. In moren borei areas , " latas b podam donfim, " long as b pedum quinquagenum facito.

ABLATIVUS.

Adjectiva, quæ ad copiam egestatémve pertinent, in-Capia de terdum ablativo, interdum & genitivo gaudent; ut, opia. Plaut. Amor & melle & felk est ferandifimus.

Horat. Dives agris, dives positis in fanore aummi. Virgilius. At feffa multa referent fe noche minores, Crura

b shymo * plena.

Idem. Qua regio in terris noffri non ' plena b laboris. Idem. ' Dives opum, ' dives piltai vestis, & auri. Perfius. O curva in terras anima, S b calefinm 'inamis! Expers fraudie. b Gratia bentus.

Divert

-

Canfa.

Modus

rei.

Nomina diversitatis ablativum sibi cum prapositione Subjiciunt; ut, Virg. Alter ab illo. Alind ab bos. Diver fus abifto.

Nonnunquam etiam dativum; ut, Huis diverfum. Adjectiva regunt ablativum fignificantem caufam; ut, Pallidus b ira. * Incurvus b fenelt ute. * Livida b armir

brachia. * Trepidus b morse futurd.

Forma vel modus rei adjicitur nominibus in ablativo; ut, Facies miris ' modie ' pallida. b Momine ' Grammatieus, b re barbarus.

Cicero. Sum tibi b naturd ' parens, ' praceptor' confihie. Virgilius. * Trojanns borigine Cafar. Spe dives, bre

pauper. Syrus antione.

Dignus, indignus, præditus, captus, contentus, extorris,

auferendi casum adjectum volunt; ut,

Terent. Dig ous es b odio. Qui filium baberem tali b ingenio * praditum. Virg. Atque * oculis * capti fodere cubilia salpa. Idem. Sorte sua ' contentus abi.

Horum nonnulla genitivum interdum vendicant : ut

Ovid. Militia eft b operis altera ' digna tui.

Virgilius. Descendam magnorum bandquaquem ' indigmess avorum.

Pro-

Lang

Ovi.

M

rel 1

· In

part

ran

gen

triu

ett

pol

Ex

Ci

Ide

Er

In

Br

H

id

84

ce

C

1

N

Pronominum Constructio.

Ei, tui, fui, nostri, vestri, genitivi primitivorum po- Brimitinuntur cum passio fignificatur : ut, Languet ' defiderio 6 tui.

Ovi. Parfq; tullutient corpore claufa meo. Imago noferi Deriva-Meus, tuns, finns, noster, vester, adjiciuntur cum actio tiva.

vel postessio rei denotatur : ut, Faver defiderio bruo. Imago o noftra, id eft, quam nos poffidentes.

t,

Noftrûm & vestrûm genitivi sequuntur distributiva, partitiva, comparativa, & fuperlativa: ut; "Unufquifque veftram. " Memo noftram. Me " eui' veftram fit mirum. * Major b voftrum. ' Maximus natu b noftrum.

Hæc poffeffiya, meus, tuus, fuus, nofter, & vefter, hos Poffett genitivos post se recipiunt, Ipsius, solius, unius, duorum, vatrium,&c. Omnium, plurium, paucorum, cujufque; & genitivos participiorum, que ad genitivum primitivi in polleffivo inclusum referentur : ut,

Ex * tuob ipfius animo conjecturam fecerie.

Cic. Dico "mod'unius opera Rempublicam effe liberatam. Idem. ' Meum' folius peccatum corrigi non poteft. Eral. " Mofer duoru eventus oftendat, utra gens fit melior. In ' funbenjufq;laude praftantior.' Noftrabomniù memoria Brut. ad Cic. Vefris pancorum respondet laudibus. Hor .- feripta Cum ' mea nemo legat, vulgo recitare b ti-

Sui & Suus reciproca funt, hoc eft, femper reflectuntur ad Sui & id quod præcessit in eadem oratione; ut, " Perrus nimium sinus readmiratur b fe. Pareit erroribus b fais. Aut annexa per ciproca. copulam : ut, Magnopere ' Petrus rogat, ne b fe deferas.

Iple ex pronominibus folum trium personarum signifi- Iple

cationom repræsentat : ut,

* Ipfe b widi, " Ipfe b wideris," Ipfe b dixit.

Et nominibus pariter, ac pronominibus adjungitur; ut,

Ipfe bego, 'Ipfe bille, ' Ipfe b Hercules.

Idem, etiam omnibus personis jungi potest; ut, Idem Ego ! idem ! adfum.

Torent.

Terent. Idem has suptias b perge facere.

Virgil. Idem b jung at vulpes, & mulgeat bircos. Hæc demonstrativa, Hic, ille, iste, sic distinguuntur : Hie

mihi proximum demonstrat ; Iste, eum qui apud te est; **Arativa** hic,ille, Ille, eum qui ab utroque remotus est, indicat. ifte.

Ille, tum usurpatur, cum ob eminentiam rem quampiam demonstramus : ut, Alexander ille magnus. Iste vero ponitur, quando cum contemptu rei alicujus mentionem facimus: ut Terent. Ifam amulum quond poteris ab ea

pellito.

Hie & ille, cum ad duo anteposita referuntur, Hic, ad posterius & propius; Ille, ad prius & remotius propriè ac usitatissime referri debet : ut Col. Agricola contrarium eft " paftoris propositum : " ille quam manime subalto & puro folo gaudet, bb bie novali graminofoque : b ille frudtum è terra fperat, bb bie è pecore.

Est tamen, ubi è diverso pronomen Hie ad remotius sup-

positum referri invenias, & ille ad proximius.

VERBORUM CONSTRUCTIO.

Nominativus poft verbum.

Neminat. utrinque.

Infiniti

verbi

Gio.

TErba substantiva, ut Sum, forem, sio, existo: verba vocandi passiva, ut Nominor, appellor, dicor, vocor, nuncupor; & iis fimilia, ut Scribor, falutor, habeor, existimor: item verba gestis, ut Sedeo, dormio, cubo, incado, curro, utrinque nominativum expetunt : ut, Deus eft b summum bonum.

Perpufilli * vocantur nani. Fides religionis noftra fundamentum ' habetur. Malus b paftor ' dormit b supimus. Lactantius. b Homo ' incedit b erectus in calum.

Denique omnia ferè verba post se nominativum habent adjectivi nominis, quod cum supposito verbi casu, genere, & numero concordat: ut,

Rex " mandavit b primus extirpari harefis.

Pii " orant b taciti. b Boni ' discunt b seduli. constru-

Infinitum quoque utrinque eoldem casus habet, przespuè

Mic &c ille.

Demon-

Ille, &

Mte.

ftr N T

Vi

Vi

cipue

b Hy

ribja

·

Mar

Ter

Ovi

Gti

: 0

ŀ

cipuè cum verba optandi, essque similia accedunt: ut b Hypocrita cupit "videri" justus. Hypocrita cupit b se "videri" justus. Hypocrita cupit b se "videri" justus. Hypocrita cupit b se "videri" justus. Malo mi divisem divisem beatis b Omnibus "esse dedit, si quis cognoverit uti.

Martial. b Nobis non licet "esse tam b disertis, vel disertes.

Terentius. Expedit bonas "esse boois.

Ovidius. Luo mihi commisso non licet "esse piam.

Quamvis in his postremis exemplis subaudiuntur accisativi ante verba infinita. Mes effe disertes. Ves

'effe bonas. Me 'effe piam.

Genitivus post verbum.

Sum genitivum postulat, quoties significat possession nem, aut ad aliquid pertinere : ut nikpe Virgilius---pecus est Melibai.

Cicero. dole scentis est majores natu revereri.

Virg. Regum eft Parcere subjectis, & debellare superbor?
Excipiuntur hi nominativi, Meum, tuum, suum, noftrum, vestrum, humanum, belluinum, & similia: ut Mon est meum contra authoritatem Senatils dicere.
Terent. Eia haud vestrum est iracundos esse.
Humanum est irasci.

At hic subintelligi videtur officium, quod aliquando etiam exprimitur: ut Terent. Tuum of officium bas

bene at adfimiles nuptias.

Verba æstimandi genitivo gaudent : ut, b Plurimi passim ættifit pecunia. Puder b parvi benditur. b Nibili, vel b pro mandi
nibilo babentur litera.

Hor. b Phuris opes nunc' sunt, quam prisci temporis annis.

Æstimo, vel genitivum, vel ablativum adsciscit: ur,
Valerius Max. Non b bujus to astimo. b Magno ubiquo

virtus ' aftimanda eft.

Flocci, nauci, nihili, pili, affis, hujus, teruncii, his verbis, æstimo, pendo, facio, peculiariter adjiciuntus; ut, Ego illum b socci ' pindo. Roc b bujus ' facio, qui mo bili ' assimas.

Sing u -

SYNTAXIS

Singularia funt ilta; Mani boni * confulo. * Agni ba.

mi facio id elt, in bonam accipio partem.

Acculan-Pic.

Verba acculandi, damnandi, monendi, absolvendi, & diverba, confimilia genitivum postulane, qui crimen fignificet; ut,

Plan. Qui alterum incufat probri, ipfum fe insueri oporent. Cicero. Etiam' feeleris condemnat generum fuum.

Ovid. Parce tuum vatem feeleris damuare, Cupide. damoueroillum priftinab fortuna. Furti abfolusus eft.

Vertitur hic genitivos aliquando in ablativum, vel cum præpositione, vel sine præpositione; at, Cic. Si in me iniquus es judex, ' condemnabo eodem ere teberimine. Gellius. Oxorem de pudicitie graviter accufavit. Cic. Puravi ea b de re admonendum effe te.

Uterque, nullus, alter, neuter, alius, ambo, & superlativus gradus, non nisi in ablativo id genus verbis subduntur ; ut, * desufae furti, an feupri,an b mtroque? five b de miroque? Ambobus, ve l' de ambobus ? Mentro, vel b de mentro ? b De plarimis fimal . accufarie.

Satago, åcc.

Satago, mifereor, miferefco, genitivum admittunt : ut, Terent. Is b rerum fuarum fatagit. Virgil---oro * miferere b laborum Tantorum, * miserere b animinon digna ferenti.

Statius. Et generie 'miferofce tui.

Mifereer, Sec.

At misereor & miseresco, rarius cum dativo leguntur: ut Sen. Haie fuccurro, b buic * mifereor. Boëtius. Dilige jare bonos & miferefce malie.

Remi milcor, Arc.

Reminifeat, obliviscor, memini, genitivum aut accusativum desiderant: ut , Data & fides * reminiscitur. Proprium eft finhitia alierum vitia cernere, . oblivifel (norum. Ter. Kaciam ut b melque ac bajus b diei,ne bloei Compor . memineris. Plant. . Omnia qua curant fones meminerunt. * Memini de bac re, de armie, de se, id elt, mentionem feci.

Potior gen. aut ablat.

Potior, aut genitivo, aut ablativo jungitur; ut, Plant. Romani b figuorum & armorum poniti funt. Virg. Egrefsi opeata Tross * potimutur b arend.

Dati-

Virg.

mo

115 No

Ide

Si

61

(

Verb

comPi

Dativus post verbum.

Moia verba acquisitive posita adsciscunt dati- verba vum ejus rei, cui aliquid quocunque modo ac- acquis puritur; ut Plaut. Mibi ifie mes feritur, nee "meritur. dat. reiller. Rescio quie seneros oculus "mibi" fascinas oques.

Muic regulæ appendent varii

Imprimis, verba fignificantia commodum aut incommodum regunt dativum; ut Virg. Illa feges demum vomod in respondet avari agricola.

Non potes b mibi * commodare, use * incommodare.

Idem .--- validis incumbite romis.

Suam eruditionem b tibi acceptam " fort.

Ex his quadam efferuntur etiam cum acculativo; ut Excepticero. b Unum " fruderic omnes, unum fontitis. tio.

Plant. Si ca memorom, qua " ad ventric vidum " condu-

cant, mora eft.

tet.

do. A.

Ė,

0

-

Cicero. b In bat Budia " incumbite. Raturdus plus ad eloquentiam " conferat, an doctrina.

Feffum quies plurimum * juvat.

Verba comparandi regunt dativum; ut, Virg .--- fic parvis componere magna folebam. Farri fe & opibus & dignatione adaquavit.

Interdum additur ablativus cum præpofitione; ut,

Compare Virgilium seum Homero.

Aliquando accusativus cum prapositione Ad; ut.

Si ad eum comparatur, mibil of.

Verba dandi & reddendi regunt dativum; ut, verba Fortuna multis nimium dedit, mulli fatis. Ingratus dandi oft, quigratiam bene b merenti non reponit.

Hæcvariam habent confiructionem; Dono b sibi bos

munus ; * dono * te boc munere.

Cicero. Huis b rei aliquid temperis ' impertias.

Terent. Plurima filute Parmenonem fummum fumm

"impersis Gnasbo." Afperfis mibiblabem: "Afperfis meblah.
"Instravis beque penulam: "Instravis equium b penul.
Ovid. Us piges instido "consulaisse b viro, id est, dediss

confilium, vel etiam profpexiffe.

Lucan. Restorémque ratie de constin confusio afris, it est, petit confisium. Confuse faluti sua, id est, profice. Ter. Pessime istue in te asque in illum confusio. satui. Metuo, timeo, formido sibi, vel b de te, i. sum solicitus pro te. Metuo, timeo, formido se, vel b de te se scilice un mihi noceas.

verba promittendi Verba promittendi ac solvendi regunt dativum ; u Cicero. Hat b tibi " promitto, as recipio sandissime esse observaturum.

Cicero. As alienum " mihi " numer avit.

Verba imporandi. Verba imperandi & nunciandi dativum requirunt : ut, Horat. 'Imperat aut servit colletta pecunia b cuique. Laem. Luid de quoque viro, & b cui dicas, sape caveto.

Dicimus, Tempero, "moderor b tibi & b te. " Refere b tibi, & b ad te. Item, " Refero b ad Senatum, id est, propono. " Seribo, " mitto b tibi, & b ad te. " Do b tibi literas, ut ad aliquem feras. " Do b ad te literas, id est, mitto ut legas.

verba fidendi Verba fidendi dativum regunt : ut, Horat.

Mulieri ne * credat, ne mortua quidem.

Verba obicquendi. Verba obsequendi & repugnandi dativum regunt: ut, Semper obtemperat pius silius patri. Lua homines arant, navigant, adificant, virtuti omnia parent. Ipsum bunc orabo, baris supplicabo.

Perfius .-- venients * occurrite b morbo.

Ignavis b precibus Fortuna * repugnat.

At ex his quædam cum aliis calibus copulantur: ut,

Ad amorem nibil potnit " accedere. Hoc " accessit men

malis. Illad " conflat " omnibus leu " inter omnes.

Terent. -- Hac " fratri mecum non " conveniunt.

fuven. Savis inter se " convenit " urss. " Auscuko " tibi,
id elt, obedio." Ausculto te, id elt, andio. Adamas " dissider

mag-

Eft pro

habeo.

* magneti, seu b cum magnete. * Certat b cum illa, & Gracanice illi. Catul. Noli pugnare b duobus, id est, b contra duos. Virg. Tu die b mesum quo pignore certes.

Verba minandi & iraseendi regunt dativum : ut, b Utri- Verba que mortem ' minatus eft. Tetent. b Adolescenti nibil eft minandi.

qued ' fuccen feat.

oblah.

cosuld.

dediffi

vis. I

ofpice.

atui,

licit mi

cilice

g u

To ob-

: ut,

eto.

efers

pro-

TAI.

0 81

ut,

Ip.

ut,

H.

let L· Sum cum compositis, præter Poslum, exigit dativum : sum. ut, Res pim * est b reipub. ornamento. Mibi nec * obest, nec * prodest. Hor. Multa b petentibus * desunt multa.

Dativum postulant verba composita

Prz. Cicer. Egomeu majorihu virtuto praluzi. Verba Sed Przeo, przvinco, przcedo, przcurro, przverto, compos przvertor, acculativo junguntur.

Ad. Albo galle ne manum ' admoliarie.

Con. * Conducit hoe tua b laudi. * Convixit b nobis.

Sub. Terent. * Subolet jam b uxori, quod ego machinor.

Ante. Cic, Iniquissimam pacem justissimob bello antefero.

Poft. Postbabeo, postpono fama pecuniam.

Virg. Postposui tamen illorum mea seria hudo. Terent, dixit. Lai suum commodum postbabuit pra meo commodo.

Ob. Ter. Quam' nemini obtrudi potest itur ad me.

In. Impendet b omnibus periculum.

Inter. Cloer. Ille baic " megotio non " interfuit modd , fed

Pauca ex his mutant dativum aliquoties in alium ca- Varia fum: ut Quint. * Prastat ingenie alium b alium. b Multo construvirorum anteit sapientis. Terent. b In amore bas in-

funt vitia. Plin. * Interdicoribi b aqua & igmi.

Est pro habeo dativum exigit; ut
Persi. Velle suum b cuique 'est, uer voto vivitur uno.
Virg. Est b mibi namque domi pater,est injusta noverta.

Huic confine est supperit: ut
Horat: Pauper enim now est, " eni rerum " supperit usu. tit.

88

Gernin. dativ.

Sum, oum multis aliis, geminum adletleit dativum: ut, " Exitio " eff avidis mare b nautis.

Speras ' tibi ' laudi ' fore', quod ' mibi ' vitio ' wertis? Nemo ' fibi mimos ' accipere debet ' favori.

Dativus feltivitatis.

Eft ubi hic dativus, tibi, aut fibi, aut etiam wibi, nulla necessitatis, at sestivitatis potris causa additur: ut, Ego tibi bos effectum ' dabo. Ter. ' Expedi ' mibi bos wegotium. Suo b fibi bune ' jug nlo gladio.

ACCUSATIVUS POST VERBUM.

Verba tranfiti-

TErba transitiva cujuscunque generis, sive activi, five communis, five deponentis, exigunt accusativum:ut Hor. Percontatorem fugito, nam garrulm idem of. Idem. Nes 'retinent parale b commiffa fideliter aures. Virg. Imprimis ' venerare deos. Aper agros depopulatur.

Quinetiam verba, quamlibet alioquin intransitiva atque absoluta, accusativum admittunt cognata significationis; ut Cic. Tertiam battstem hominum vivebas Meftor. Virg .--- long am incomitata videtur ' Ire viam. Plaut. Duram ' fervit'b fervitutem.

Hunc acculativum mutant authores non raro in ablativum : ut Plaut. Din videor b vita ' vivere. ' Ire red's

via. Sucton. Morte ' obitt repentind.

Acoulat. fig.

Sec.

Sunt que figurate acculativum habent : ut, Virgil.---- Nec von bominem of fonat, & Dea certe! Juven. Lui Curios fimulant, So Bacchanalia vivunt. Horat. Pastillos Rufillus olet, Gorgonian bircum.

DOO ACCUSATIVI. Verba

Verba rogandi, decendi, vestiendi, duplicem regunt rogandi, acculativum:ut, Tu modo posce Deum b veniam. Dedocebobte istos mores. Ridiculum eft tebme admonere ifted.

Terent. Liduit b fe b calceos, quos priùs exnerat. Rogandi verba interdum mutant alterum acculativum

Excep! 110. L. in ablativum : ut

Virg. Ipfum ' obtefemur, venlanque eremus bab ipfo. Terent. Supiciouem iftam be ex illis guare.

Yeftiend i

sicâ,

ut, Ho

Vir

ut 7

Veh

Ho

ut,

Jui

C

5

Vestiendi verba interdum mutant alterum accusati. Exceptio um in ablativum, vel dativum: ut, "Induo" se bb sm. 2.

ABLATIVUS POST VERBUM

Uoilvis verbum admittit ablativum fignificantem instrumentum, aut oausam, aut modum actionis.

INSTRUMENTUM.

ut, Damona non * armis, sed morte * subegit lesan. Horat, Maturam * expellar * fured licet, usque recurred. Virg. H * juculie, illicertant * defendere * sans.

CAUSA.

ut Ter. ' Gaudeo (ita me dii ament) guati e confli. Vehementer irà ' excanduit.

Horat. Tovidus alterius b rebus " maerescit opimis.

MODUS ACTIONIS.

ut, Mira celeritate rem ' peregit.

m:

.

bi, It,

00

i

Juven. Inolyilate viri, tacito nam tempora groffit

Diffugiunt, nulloque o sono convertitur annan l Ovid. Dum vires annique finant, tolerate laborem, Jam veniet tacito curva sened ab pede.

Ablativo caula & modi actionis aliquando additut pra- Bacepi politio : ut, " Baccharis b pra ebristase.

Summa b'cum bamanitate ' trait avit bominem.

Quibuslibet verbis subjicitur nomen pretti in ablativo casu : ut, "Irrancio, sed vitios nuce non "emerim.

Livius. Multo fanguine as vulneribus en viltoria fesit. Pretis.

daplo, adjicimtur fæpe fine fulftantivis : ut,

Terent. Redime to caption quam que as b minimo. Villi venit triticum.

Senec. Conflat parvo fames, magno fafidium.

Excipiument hi gentivi fine substantivis positi, Tanti, Excep-

L

QUEN-

quanticunq; ut Cic. Tanti ' eris aliis, quanti tibi ' fue ru. Mon vendob pluris, quam alii, fortaffe etiam b minorii Ovid. Vix Priames tanti,totaque Troja fuit.

Sin addantur substantiva, in ablativo efferuntur : ut Aul. Gel. b Tanta mercede docuit, b quanta batten

semo. b Minore pretio * vendidi, quam emi.

Valen.

Verba

Excep-

tio.

Valeo etiam interdum cum acculativo junctum reperi tut : ut Varr. Denarii didi, qued b denos eris " valebani quinarii, qued b quinos.

Verba abundandi, implendi, onerandi, & his diversi

ablativo gaudent: ut

abundandi, Terent. b Amore abunda Antipho. lee.

Malo virum b pecunia, quam pecuniam b viro ' indiges tem.

Salust, Sylla omnes fuos b divitiis a explevit.

Terent. Hoc se b crimine ' expedi.

Cic. Homines nequissimi quibut to ouer aut mendacin Virg. Ego bos te fasce * kvabo.

Saluft. Aliquem familiarem fuo lemmone participavit. Ex quibus quædam nonnunquam etiam in genitivus

feruntur : ut Virgil. Ludm dives nivei pesoris, quam blattis abundans? Terent. Quafi tu hujus ' indigent b patris. Quid eft, quod in bac caufa b defeufionis * eyent?

Virg. Implentur veteris b Bacchi pingul fque ferina. Idem. Poffquam dextra fuit b cadis ' faturata.

Terent, Omnes mibi labores leves fuere, praterquam' tu rarendum quod erat.

Paternum fervum [ni * participavit b confili.

Fungor, Fungor, fruor, utor, & fimilia, ablativo junguntur; ut Cic. Qui adipisci veram gloriam volunt , justitia * fungantur b officies. Optimum ef aliend * frui infamid. In re mala animo fi bono atare javat.

> Virgil. Afpice venturo ' latentur ut omnia ' feslo. Czlar. Lui fuå b viftoria tam infolenter * gloriarentur. Hop Diruit, adificat, 'mutat quadrata o rotundis. 'Vefcor ! carmibus. Virg .-- band equidem tali me ! dignor bouore.

Ferent.

Tel

Pla

Ma

Pla

6775 (

do

opti De

Era

Cat

ivi

Ho Ov

Vin

iv

in

3

do

100

I

Excep-

tio.

Terent. Ot b malis ' gaudent alienis.

Plaut. Exemplorum " multitudine " fuper fedendum ef.

Macrob. Regni eum b societate " numeravit.

Plant. Communicabo te semper b mensa med.

Profequor te b amore, b laude, b honore, &c. i. Profe peri mo, lando, bonoro, 'Afficio te b gaudio, b supplicio, quor, dolore,&c. id eft, exhilaro, punio, contrifio.

Mereor, cum adverbiis bene, male, melius, pejus, Mereor,

veri pptime, peffime, ablativo adhæret cum præpolitione

De : ut, De me nunquam bene ' meritu eft. Erafmu b de lingua Latina optime " meritus eft.

Catilina pessime b de republica " meruit.

ant

Ut,

07

1.

Quædam accipiendi, distandi, & auferendi verba abla- verba ivum cum præpositione optant : ut, Ifue b ex multir jam accipiridem audiveram. Luc. Atrepido vix abfinet ira endi, ecc. magistro. . Nasci b à principibus fortuitum est.

Prosul abeft ab wrbe Imperator.

Vertitur hie ablativus aliquando in dativum aut, Horat. Vivere fi rette nescis, " discede b peritis.

Ovid. Eft virtus placitis abstinuisse bouis.

Virg. Heu fuge, nate Ded, teque his, ait, * eripe fammie.

Verbis, quæ vim comparationis obtinent, adjicitur abla- Verba ivus fignificans mensuram excellus i ut, Deforme existi compamabat, quos b dignitate praftaret ab its virtutibus " [u- rationis.] erari.

Quibuslibet verbis additur ablativus absolute sump. Ablat. us : ut, Imperante b Augusto, batus of Christius : Abiolus Imperante Tiberio, * crucifixm. Juven. Credo pudnitiam,

Saturno rege, * moratam in terris.

Mil * desperandum, b Christo duce, & auspice Christo. Jam Maria, audito Chriftum veniffe, cucurrit.

Verbis quibusdam additur auferendi casus per Synec- Synechdochen, & poétice accusativus: ut, . Egrotat anime doche, magis quam corpore. Candet " dentes. " Rubet " enpillos.

Quædam tamen efferuntur in gignendi casu: ut Excep Absurde facis, qui angas to animi.

Examimatm' poudet animi. ' Defipiebam' mentis.

Diverfi tafits.

Plaut. Diferucior animi, que ab domo abeandu of mile (Ridem verbo diversi casus diversa rationis apponi pol

funt : ut. I Dedit 3mihi avefte Apignori, 6 te prafente Sproprili mans .Paffixis additur ablativus agentis, fed antecedente pra

Paffivo-

rum con- positione, & interdum dativus ; ut, Aructio. Horat. * Landatur b ab bis, * sulpatur b ab illis.

Cicero. Honefta bonis ' viris, non occulta ' petuntur.

Quorum participia fi equentius dativis gaudent : ut, Virg. Mulla tuarum audita mibi, nes vifa fororun Horat, Oblitafque meerum, . oblivifcondue & billie.

Cæteri casus manent in passivis, qui suerunt ad vorum : ut, " Accufaris à me b furti. "Habeberis budibr Dedoceberis à me iftos " mores. Privaberie magiftrats Vapulo, væneo, liceo, exulo, fio, neutro-passim

structio.

pafficon paffivam constructionem habent : ut , A pracepta vapulabie: Male d cive ' fpeliari, quam ab bofte vanin Quid fiet ab illo ? Virtes parvo premo ' lices o omnibi

Cur ' à convivis ' explat philosophia ?

Infinitivorum conftru tio.

Quibusdam tum verbis tum adjectivis, familiariter sub iiciuntur verba infinita: ut.

Virgil .- * Fuvat want of morari, Et conferre gradu Ovid. Dicere que ' puduit, feribere ' jufsit amor. Martial. Vis fieri dives, Pontice? Mil capias.

Virg. Et erat tum 'dignes amari. Horat. 'Andan o nia b perpeti, Gens bumana ruit per vetitum nef at.

Belipfis.

Pomuntur interdum figurate, & absolute verba in mita: ut, Heccine b fieri flagitia ? fubauditut, . des opertet, ' par oft, ' aquum oft, aut aliquid fimile. Virg. Criminibas b terrere movie, bine b pargere voces In vulgum ambiguas, O b quarere confcien arma.

Enalid eft, terrebat, fargebat,quarebat. lage.

DE GERUNDIIS

Gerun

Erundia five Gerundiva voces, & Supina, regus T cafus fuorum verborum : ut,

Cicet

C

cu

Id

ut

di

et

27

di

at

ab

40

gk

Q PI

Vi

int

la

41

Id

V

mili Cicet. Efferor studio ' videndi b parentes.

poi Ovid. ' Utendum est b atate, cito pode praterit atas.

Virg.--- ' Scitatum b oracula Phabi Mittimus.

Gerundia in di pendent à quibuldam tum lubilantivis, pi

pra um adjectivis : ut Virgil.

Et que tanta fuit Romam tibi ° causa ° videndi ? Idem : Cecropias innatus apes ° amor urget b babendi. Idem : Æneas celsa in puppi jam ° certus b eundi.

Poetice infinitivus modus loco Gerundii ponitur. Nota ut Virg. " Rudium quibus arva b tueri. " Peritus b me-

die ari.

AME

1907.

tit,

adi

ibri

Att

PLO

iba

fub

1

est

ŧ.

Interdum non invenuste adjicitur Gerundii vocibus etiam genitivus pluralis: ut, Luum illorum videndi gratia me in forum contulissem. Terent. Date crescondi copiam novarum. Concessa est diripiendi pomorum, atque opsoniorum licentia.

Gerundia in do pendent abihis præpositionibus, A,ab, Do.

abs, de, è, ex, cum, in, pro: ut,

Cieero. Ignavi ' à biscendo cità deterrement.

Amor & amicitia, utrumque ab amando dillum es. Cicer. Ex defendendo, quam ex accusando suberior gloria comparatur. Consultatur de transcundo in Galliam. Quint. Rele e scribendi ratio cum loquendo conjunt a es. Plant. Pro vapulando ab bose mercedem peram.

Ponuntur & abique præpositione: ut,

Virgil .- alitur vitium, crefcitque b togondo.

feribendo difces feribere.

Gerundia in dum pendent ab his præpolitionibus, inter, ante, ad, ob, propter: ut, 'Inter semandum bilares este. Virg.--- "Ante domandum Ingentes tolleus animos. Cic. Locus " ad agendum amplifsimus.

Idera. "Ob " absolvendum munus ne acceperie.

Veni " pro pter te b redimendum.

Cum fignificatur rieceffiras penuntur eitra przpolitio-

nem, addito verbo Est : ut,

Juv :n. ' Grandum eft, ne fit mens fana in corpore fano.

Vigi landum oft ei qui cupit vincere.

L 4

Vertun.

Berundia innomina vertuntur.

Vertuntur gerundii voces in nomina adjectiva, m Virg. Tantus amor florum, & generandi gioria * mellis. Ad accasandos * bomines duti pramio, proximum latro cinio oft. Cur aded delettaris ' eriminibas b inferendis ?

TDc Supinis.

Prius Sup.

Note.

tio.

Nota.

P ofteri-

us fupi-

num.

Rius supinum active significat, & sequitur verbum, aut participium, fignificans motum ad locum: ut, Ovid. Spedatum ' veniunt, veniunt fedentur it ipfa. Milites funt 'mifsi | peculatum arcem.

fila vero , Do venum, do filiam nuptum, latentem

habent motum. Excep-

At hoc fupinum in neutro-passivis, & cum infinito iri, passive fignificat : ut Plaut.

Collum ego non b vapulatum, dudum, * condult m fum. Ter. Postquam audierat non b datum iri uxorem fille. Poetice dicunt : * Eo b vifere. * Vado b videre.

Ponitur & absolute cum verbo Est: ut

Terent. b Allum of, ilicet, periffi.

Ovid .- - Itum oft in vifcera terra. b Coffatum eft fathe. Posterius supinum passive significat, & sequitur nomina adjectiva : ut , Sum extra noxam , fed non ef facile * purgatu. Quod falt u fædum eft idem eft & dicta * turpe. Qui pecunia non movetur, buns * dignum feltatu arbitramer.

In iftis verò, " Surgit beubitu, " Redit venatu: cubitu & yenatu nomina potius censenda videntur, quam supina.

The Tempore & Loco. TEMPUS.

Pars tempo #15.

418.

Væ fignificant partem temporis, in ablativo frequentius usurpantur, in accusativo raro : ut, Memo mortalium omnibul boris " fapit. b Molte " latens mende. Id tempus ' creatus eft Conful,

Quanquam hic eclipsis videtur esse prapositionis per

yel fub. Duratio tempo-

Que sutem durationem temporis & continuatione m

27 qu Ps

ion

fe

His

Ide

de

Suc

al

te

2

mi Jonem denotant, in acculativo, interdum & in ablative ellis, efferuntur: ut Virgil.

stro- His jam ter centum totos * regnabitur b annos. Idem. b Nolles atque dies ' patet atri janua Ditis.

um,

ut,

1/4.

tem

iri,

Ho.

10-S

1770

&

.

dem. His tamen bas mesum poteris ' requiescere ' nolle. Suct. * Imperavit b triennio, & decem menfibm , odoque diebas.

Dicimus etiam " In paucis diebus. " De die. " De note. Promitto ' in b diem. Commodo in b menfem. Annos ad quinquaginta natm. Per tres annos fudui. Puer id etatis. Non plan b triduum, aut b triduo. Tertio, vel ' ad b tertium calendas, vel calendarum.

Spatium Loci.

Spatium loci in accusativo effertur, interdum & in spatiu ablativo: ut Virg.

Die quibm in terris (& eris mibi magnas Apollo) Tres * pateat cœli fatium, non amplius * ulnas. Jam mille paffes * procefferam. * Abef bidui ; fubintelligitur b patium vel b patio ; bitinere, vel biter. Abeft ab urbe quingentis millibut paffuum.

Appellativa Locorum.

Nomina appellativa, & nomina majorum locorum Appellat adduntur fere cum præpositione verbis significantibus tiva & motum aut actionem in loco, ad locum, à loco, aut per lo- regiocum : ut, b In foro ' verfasur.' Meruit fub regebin Gallia, num not Virgil .- bad templum non aqua Palladis ibant Iliades, mina Saluft. * Logamur in Hiffaniam majores nave nobiles. E Sicilia discedens, Rhodu veni, per mare ibis ad Indos.

Omne verbum admittit genitivum proprii nominis lo- Urbium ci, in quo fit actio ; modo prima vel secunda declinari- & oppionis, & fingularis numeri fit:

Juven. Quid Boma faciam? mentiri nescio. Terent. Samia mihi mater fuit,ea' babitabat b Rhodt.

Hi genitivi, Humi, domi, militiz, belli, propriorum

dorum nomina.

Humi. domi.

261

ut,

ma

Ho

Bemi.

fequuntur formament, Ter. Domi belleq; fimul vintus. Cic. Parvi sunt foris arma, nisi est consilium domi.

Domi non alios secum patitur genitivos, quam

Mez, tuz, fuz, noftrz, veftrz, alienz : ut,

Vafcor, a domi b mez, non b aliena.

Verum si proprium loci nomen pluralis duntaxat mumeri aut tertize declinationis suerit, in danvo, aut ablativo ponitur: ut, Colchm an Asseritus, b Thebis and aritus, and Argis? Suet. Lentulum Getulicus b Tyburi genitum scribit. Livius. Neglest um b Anxuri prasidium. Cicero. Cum una sola legione fuit Carthagini.

Horat. b Roma Tybur amo ventofus, Tybure Romam. Cic. Luum tu b Narbone monfat hofpitum convomeres. Idem. Commendo tibi domum ejus, qua ef Sicyone.

Idem. Commendo tibi domum ejus, qua eft Sisyons.
Sie utimur Ruri vel Rure, in ablativo : ut Ruri fere
fe continet. Perl .-- Rure paterno Est tibi far modicum.

Ad Locum.

Ad lo-

Note.

Verbis significantibus motum ad locum apponitur proprium loci, in accusativo: ut, Concessis Cantabrigiam ad capiendum ingenii cultum.

Eo b Londinum ad merces emendas.

Ad hunc modum utimur rus & domus : ut, Ego b rus libo. Virg. "Iteb domum fatura, venit Hefterus, ite capella.

A Loco, per Locum.

A loco, per lo-

e reservoir

CAUDD

Verbis fignificantibus motum à loco, aut per locum, adjicitur proprium loci in ablativo: ut, Nifi anté b Româ profettus esses, nuns cam relinqueres. Eboraco (sive per Eboracum) fum profetturus iter.

Ad eundem modum usurpantur domns & rus: ut,

¶ Impersonalium Constructio.

Hac tria imperionalia, Intereft, refert, & eft, quibuflibet genitivis annechuntur, prater bos

ablatives feemininos, Mea, tua, fua, nostra, vestra & cuja :
ut, "Interest magistratus sueri bonos, animadvertere in
malos. Refert multim Christiana reipub. Episcopos dotos T pios esse. Prudentis est multa dissimulare. Tus
refert teipsum nosse. Cic. Ea cades crimini potissimim
laturei, suis interfuit, non ei, cuja nihil interfuit.

Adjiciuntur & illi genitivi, Tanti, quanti, magni, parvi, quanticunque, tantidena: ut, b Magni * refert quibuseum vineris. * Thusti refert bouefta agere. Vefta b parvi * im-

tereft. Et, " Inteneft ad laudem meam.

de

mi.

am

ut

.

ri

u.

r.

-

.

DATIVUS.

In dativum struntur hæc impersonalia, Accidit, certum est, contingit, constat, consert, competit, conducit, convenit, placet, displicet, dolet, expedit, evenit, liquet, libet, licet, nocet, obest, prodest, prastat, patet, stat, restat, benefin, malesit, satissit, superest, sufficit, vacat pro orium est: ut, "Convenit b mihi tecum. Salust. Emori per virtutem b mihi ' prastat, quam per dedeens vivere.

Ovid. Non "vacat exiguis rebus adesse Jovi.
Ter. "Dolet distum imprudenti b adolescenti & libero."
A moverca "malesit b privignic. A Deo nobis bouests.

ACCUSATIVUS.

Virg. Stat' mibi cafen renovare omnes,id eft, fatutum ef

Hze imperionalia acculandi calum exigunt, Juvat, decet, cum compositis, delectat, oportet: ut, Me juvat ire per alsum. b Unorem ades carare decet. Dedecet vires muliebriter rixari. Cato; b Patremfamilias vendacem, non emacem esse oportes.

His vero, Attinet, pertinet, spectat, proprie ad. Accusative cure ditur præpositio Ad: ut, Méne via dicere, qued ad se præp.

attinet; ' Spell at b ad omnes bene vivore. Quint. ' Pertinet b in utramque partem.

His impersonalibus subjicitur aceusativus cum genitivo; Accusapoenitet, tædet, miseret, miserescit, pudet, piget; ut, tiv. cum genit. Cic. Si ad centefimum vixisset annum, bb senestutis b oum fua non "paniteret. " Tadet b answam meam bb wita mea. bb Aliorum b to " miseret; bb tuines " miseret, nes pudes. bb Fratris b me quidem " piget, pudétque.

Imperionalia fiunt perionalia. Nonnulla imperionalia remigrant aliquando in perfonalia e ut Virgil.

Non omnes * arbufta b juvant, bumilé sque myrica. Ovid. Namque b decent animos mollia * regna tuos.

Sonec. Agricolam arbor ad frugem produtta delettat.
" Nemo miserorum commiseus cit.

Te non b pudet ' iftad? Monte ' bac' pudent ?

Capit,

Coepit, incipit, desinit, debet, solet, & potest, imperlonalibus juncta, impersonalium formam induunt: ut Quint. Ubi primum "experat non b convenire, quastio erlebatur. Idem. b Tadere " solet awaros impendii. " Desinis illum sudii b tadere. Sacerdotem inscitia " pudere " debet. Quin. b Perveniri ad summum, nisi ex principiis, non " potest.

Verbum impersonale passivæ vocis, similem eum per-

fonalibus passivis casum obtinet: ut

Cafar. Ab hoftibus conftamer ' pugnatur.

Qui quidem casus interdum non exprimitur : ut,

Virgil .-- Brato ' discumbitur offro.

PARTICIPII CONSTRUCTIO.

PArticipia regunt casus verborum à quibus derivantur : ut Virgil — Duplices * tendens ad sydera palmas, Talia voce refert.

Idem ; "Ubera ' latte domum referent ' diftenta capella.

Diligendus bab omnibus.

Quamvis in his usitatior est dativus : ut

Terent. Reffat Obtemes, qui b mibi ' exorandm of.

GENI-

Bul

· Ci

cul

Su

lic

fa

.

1

1

GENITIVUS.

Participiorum voces, cum fiunt nomina, genitivum po- geniti, fulant: ut Salust. b Alieni appetens, b fini profusus. vus. Capientissimum tui. Inexpertum belli. Indoitus pila.

ACCUSATIVUS.

Exolus, perolus, pertælus, active fignificant, & in acculativum feruntur: ut, Immundam fegnitiem perofe: tivus. Afronomus perofus ad unum unuheres.

Sueton. Pertafm b ignaviam fuam.

esse

mea.

der.

rfa-

at.

r.

L

i

Exosus & perolus etiam cum dandi casu leguntur, videlicet passive fignisicantia: ut Germani Romanis porosi suns. Exosus Deo Santis.

ABLATIVUS.

Natus, prognatus, satus, cretus, creatus, ortus, Ablanteditus, in ablativum seruntur: ut Ter. Bona bonis "progrum. nata" parentibus. Virgil.—" sate s sanguine divilm.

Idem.—Quo s sanguine " cretus? Ovid. Venas " orto mari mare prastat cunti. " Torrà " editus.

ADVERBII CONSTRUCTIO.

NO MINATIVUS.

N & ecce, demonstrandi adverbia, nominativo frequentius junguntur, accusativo rarius; ut, Virgil. * En Prianna, sant ble etiam sua pramia landi. Cic. * Ecce tibi b stam noster. Virg. * En quatuorbara ? * Ecce duo tibi Daphni, duoque * altaria Phubo.

En & ecce exprobrantis, soli accusativo nectuntur : ut, En b auimum & mentem : Juven. En babasson :

Terent. * Ecce antem b akerum.

GEMITIVU'S.

Quadam adverbia loci, temporis, & quantitatis, go

Lock.

Loci : ut ubi, ubinam, nusquam, eò, longe, quò, ubi vis, huccine : ut, "Ubibgentium? " Quo b terrarum abin Musquam' loci invenitur. Ld b impudentia ventum effant Ter. Ab " minime gentium, non faciam. Hic genitive &

" Benit. festivitatis. Tempo-

CIS. .. W.

gentium festivitatis causa additur. Temporis: ut, Nunc, tunc, tum, interea, pridie, po Ni Aridie; ut, Mibil ' tune b temporis amplius quam fler poteram. ' Pridie ejas b diei pugnam inierunt. ' Pridie un

Quanti tetis.

calendarum, feu b calendas. Quantitatis: ut Parim, fatis, abunde, &c.ut "Satis" ele fer

Infter.

Instar, zquiparationem, mensuram, aut similitudinen ur fignificat: ut, Virg. * Instar b montis equum divind Pal-ladie arte Adificant: Mittitur Philippus solue, in que id inßar omnium b auxiliorum erat.

Ovid. Sed feeles boc' meriti pondes & infar babet.

Nota.

Hic apponitur interdum præpolitio Ad : ut, Valle . infar b caftrorum clauditur. Populus Romansu è parva origine" ad tanta magnitudinis ' inflar emicuit.

DATIVOS.

Quædam dativum admittunt nominum unde dedu-Cta funt : ut, Venit 'obvidm' illi. Nam obvim illi dici-in tur. Canit 'fimiliser buic. Et, b Sibi 'inutiliter vivit. m Propinquise b tibi fedet,quam mibi.

verbial

Ceda

Sunt & hi dativi adverbiales; Tempori, luci, vel- V pentiut, Tempori venit, qued emnium rerum of primum. Luci ' occidit bominem. Vidi ad vos afferri veferi,

ACCUSATIVUS.

Sunt que acculandi casum admittunt prepositionis un de sunt profecta : ut,

Caftra * propiùs b urbem moventur.

Saluft. Proxime Hifpaniam funt Mauri.

Cedò, flagitantis exhiberi, accusativum regit: us, Terent. Cede quemvir arbaram.

ABLA.

V

I

(

ABLATIVOS.

o ubi 45.1.45 Mile Adverbia diversitatis, Aliter, secus; & illa duo, Adverb.

m of Antè, post, cum ablativo non raro inveniuntur e ut, diversitivu Multo aliter. Paulo fecus. Multo antè. Longe tatis. .w. Virg .--- longo ' post b tempore venit. Paulo poft.

po lifi & ipia adverbia potius cenfenda funt.

per Adverbia comparativi & fuperlativi gradus, admit-Adverb.

ridi unt casus comparativis & superlativis affuetos subservise, Comcut ante præceptum eft : ut, par. or Super

"elo sucessit propiùs billo. Optime bomnissen dixit. divi Dic. Legimus. Propiùs bad deos, & Propiùs bà terris. Plus nominativo, genitivo, acculativo, & ablativo

nem unctum reperitur ; ut Liv. Pauld plus treconta vebi- Plus.

Pal ala funt amiffa. que dem. Hominum eo die cafa * plùs due millia. Plus quam quinquaginta bominum ceciderunt : Abierat acies paulo * plus quingentes * paffus. Terent. Dies triginta, aut plus et, in nave fui.

itu-

18,

4

Quibus verborum modis, que congruant Adverbia.

du- Ubi, postquam, & cum, temporis adverbia, interdum ubi, ici, indicativis, interdum verò subjunctivis verbis apponun-postvis. tur: ut Virgil. Het abi dista dedit. Terent. ' Vbi nos b laverimm, fi voks, lavato.

el- Virgil. Cum faciam vitula pro frugibus, ipfe venito. im. Idem. * Cum ' canerem roges & pralia, Conthisu aurem Vellit. Hic prius adverbium, posterius conjunctio esse Nota

videtur. Donce pro quamdiu, indicativo gaudet : ut Ovid Dones b eram fofbes.

Idem. Dones beris felia, multos numerabis amicos.

Pro Quousque, nunc indicativum nunc subjunctivum exigit : ut Virg.

Cogere * dones eves Stabulis, namerumque referre Jusit. Colum. Douer en agua quam adjeceris decon a fet.

Dum, de se præsenti non persecta, aut pro Quamdin fatendi modum poscit : ut,

Terent. Dum happaratur virgo in conclavi.

Idem. Ego to meum dici tantifper volo, ' dum quod ti dignum eft b facis.

Dum pro dummodo, alias potentiali, alias subjuncti vo nectitur : ut * Dum b profim tibi.

Dum ne ab bos me falli o comperiam. Dum pro donec subjunctivo tantum , ut ;

Virgil, Tertia ' dum Latie regnantem ' viderit aff a.

Quoad pro quamdiu, vel indicativis vel subjunctivis; pro donce, subjunctivis solis adhibetur : ut, " Quoad " ... pellas contubernalem ? Cic. Quoad b poffem & liceres, al ejm latere nunguam discederem.

Omnia integra fervabo, * quoad exercitue bue b mittatur. Simulac, fimulatque, indicativo & subjunctivo adha-Himulac.

rent : ut, & Simulac belli patiens b erat Virgil .- Simulatque adoleverit atas.

Quemadmodum, ut, utcunque, ficut, utrumque moadmo- dum admittunt : ut Eral. " Vt | falutabis, ita & refalu-dum, det raberis. Horat. " Ut fementem | feceris, itd & metes.

Ut pro postquam indicativo jungitur, ut, " Us" ven-

tum eft in wrbem.

Quali, ceu, tanquam, perinde-achi, haud-fecus-achi, quum proprium habent verbum, subjunctivo apponuntur ut, ' Tanguam' feceris ipfe aliquid.

Terert. Quafi non b norimus nos inter nos.

Alias copulant confimiles casus: ut, Movi bominen tanquam b te. Arridet b mihi, * quafi b amico.

Ne prohibendi, vel imperativis, vel subjunctivis praponitur : ut Virgil. ' Ne b favi magna facerdos.

Terent. His nebulo magnus eft, " ne b metuas. Ne pro non, cateris modis infervit.

Adverbia, accedente casu, transeunt in præpositiones: ut, Juven. Cantabit warum ' coram b latrone viator.

Quaff, ke

Q nem-

Adver. Przpofi-FORMAIN toduunt.

DI

(nin

net

H

an an

401

Te

11

OT

-

C

DE CONJUNCTIONUM

Confructions.

Onjunctiones copulativa & disjunctiva, cum his Conjunc quatuor, quam, nisi, praterquam, an, fimiles om-ctionis aino casus necturat: ut, Sorrates docuit Konophontein lant b' Platonom. Utinam calidas esses frigidas. Al similes bu an ater homo fit, nefcio. Eft minor natu quam bu. cafin. Momini placet wifi (vel praterquam) b fibi.

Excepto fi cafualis dictionis ratio aliqua privata repug-

net, vel alind poscat : ut.

din

1 4

ai

113

25

907

12

nola

en-

ch,

ur

um

12

es:

'Emi lierum' consuffi & plurin. Vinib Roma & b Vonetio. Hor in Metii descendat judicie aures, Et patrie & noferm.

Conjunctiones copulativa & disjunctiva, aliquoties fimiles modos & tempora conglutinant : ut, Rodo has

Aliquoties autem similes modos, sed diversa tempora : ut Tet. Mifi me labaffes amantem, S vand for produceres : tibi gratia egi, S te alignando collandare poffirm.

principio Reff. til Etti, tametli, etiamli, quanquam, Subjunctivos metil. orationis indicativos modos, in medio Expus postulant, Quanvis & licet, subjunctivos frequen- des. tils : ut, " Etfi nibil novi " afferdatur. " Quanquam

animas meminiffe borret. Virgil. . Quamvis Elifios miretur Gracia compes. Ovid. Ipfe "liede wenter denfis comitares, Homers,

Mil tamen attulere, ibu, Homers, form. Ni nili fi fiquidem, quòd quia, quam, poliquam, pollez- Ni, nil quam, ubi pro postquam, nunquam, prasiquam & incil. &c. cativis & subjunctivis adhærent: ut, Qued radioris incolumni, gandeo. Caftino te, non "quela odio b habeam, fed "qued amem. Abud bountium judicas, "quelm Philofophi farmunt. Plin. Gravits acrufat, gudm pa titur tua confuerado.

Si, utrique modo jungitur; at Si pro Quames, fub. punctivo tantum : ut, Ter. Rodeam ? wes fine obferres. Acc.

Quippe

Còm.

Nè, an, BLUM-

Qt.

Siquis, tantum indicativo: ut, ' Siquis adef. quandoquidem, queniam, indicativo

M

qu

R

.1

To

Id Vi

pa

*

h

١

I 1

Quando junguntur: ut,

Virg. Dicite (*quandoquidem in molli b confedimm berba) · Quoniam mibi non b credie, ipfe facito periculum.

Quippe, cum proprium habet verbum, gauder indicativo: ut, Danda of buis wenia, ' quippe agre sat. Si addideris Qui, utrumque admittit modum : ut, Mon off buit danda venia, ' quippe qui jam bis' pejerava five b pojeraverit.

Qui,cum habet vim causalem, subjunctivum postulati Qui. ut, Stultm es 'qui buie ' eredat.

Cum pro quamvis, pro quandoquidem vel quoniam, fübjunctivis semper adhæret: ut,

Cicero. Mos cum pracipi mibil poffe dicamm, samme alis de robus differere folemas.

· Cum · fis officies Gradive virilibas aptan.

Cum & Tum, item tum geminatum, fimiles modo Càra & copulant. Est autem in Cum quiddam minus, arque Turn. ideo in priore claufulæ parte flatultur: in Tum quiddam majus, ac proinde in posteriore claudilz parte collecatur: ut, b Ampletitur ' cum eruditos omnes, ' tum imprima Marcellum. b Odit ' tum literat, ' tom virtutem.

Ne, an, num, interrogandi particulæ, indicativum amant : ut Virg. Superds " no & vesciour auri

Atbered ? At cum accipiuntur dubitative aut indefinite, subjunctivum poftulant : ut, Vife " num b redierit.

Mibil refere b fecerls 'me, anb perfuaforis.

Ut, caufalis seu persectiva conjunctio, & ut pro ne non, post verba temporis, minc potentiali, munc subjun-Aivo jungitur: ut Terentius.

Filium perdunere illue forum, " at und b effet, meum. Idem. Te ore Dave, " nt b redent jam in viam.

Idem. Merso ut fabfer bofes, id eft, as non fubfer. Ut, concedentis, seu positium pro quanquam, & ut

pro utpote, Subjunctivo fervit: ut,

"Us omnia conzing ant qua volo, levari non poffum. Hou oft ribi fidendam, 'ut qui toties b fofallerin. De qui folen relita b fuerit. min int fouris

Ut pro Postquam, pro Quemadmodum, vel Sicia, & interrogativum, indicativis nectiture ut Cicer, inter

'Us ab urbe difeeffi, mullum intermifi diem quin ferikerem. Torent. In tamen bar suprim perge facere, : m. fatie. Idem. Credo st of dementia.

Virg. . " Ve b wales ? " Ve b mominis nofri? Quanquam de hoc in adverbii quoque confiructions

paulo lupra est dictum.

Yo

(8)

let

ut,

vi

at :

m,

ME

los

ue

m

ır:

mi

m

eri

4

DE

m

let.

PREPOSITIONUM

Conftructio.

DRapolitio fubandita, interdum facit, ut addante ab latives : ut, Mubeo to blosa parenti, id off, in bles 10. Apparint illi bamand . fpecie, id cft, . fub bamand pecie. Difcell " magifratu, id cit, d' magifratui !.

Præpofitis in compositione eundem nonnunquam calum regit quem & extra compositionem regebatt ut, un Virg. Mes poffe Italia Tour frum avertere regent

Pratered soinfalutatums and he foring attel

Idem. - emoti procumbants beardine poffeste

Derridunt naves | feopulo.

Verba composita cum, A, ab, ad, con, de, è, en, in, verba nennunctiam repetunt estilein prepolitiones cum fue calu compe extra compositionem, sideuc eleganter : ut, Abstinu- A, ab, erunt duris. Terent. Amiros dadocrabo ad bant Bee Cum legibon ' conferemm.

Cic. Dirabere de tua fama nungaam cogitavi. Cum ex infidie evaferi. Terent. Pofiquam exceffit en ophebu. b In Rempublicam cogitatione curdque 'incumbe.

In, pre Erga, contra, & adl; acculativum habet : it; In cum Virg Accipit " in b Teucros animum mentemque benignam. Accuff Idem Quid mem Anem im se commisere santum,

Quid Tross persone ?

WALL THE REAL PROPERTY.

135-173

6 181113

A25.32.8

2001/10

25 1122

Idemi Que or Meri poles Lan que vin ducit , in b mebem. Idenveum acculativo jungitur, quoties divisio, mutatio, aut incrementum rei cum tempore fignificatur ; ut Virg. Efique locus parteis ubi fe via findit 'in amb m. Ovid. Verfa of in theres fofpise Troja viro. amor mibi erefeit " in boras.

In Cum ablativo. Sub cum eccufativo.

"In, chim fignificatur actus in loco, ablativum poflulat: ut Orid. Scilicet ut fulvere feltatur im bigniba aurum; Sub pro Ad, per, & suite, accufativo instituti: ut,

"Sub hambram properomm. Liv. Logari ford " fub id b compas ad res repetendas milli ; id eft, per id b compas. - fut moltem enra recurfat, id eft, Pauld aute

sub cum

nollem, vel infranse nolle. Alias ablativum admittit : ablativo. ut, Luicquid ' fub b peril oft, in apricum proferet at at.
Virg. - fub b wolte filenti; id elt, ' in 6 note filenti.

Super cum ac culativo. Super cum ablativo. Subter.

Super pro Ultra, acculativo jungitur: ut Virg. Super Garamanta & Indos Profitte imperium. Super pro De & In ablativo : ut Tacit. Makes fuper of two warmifgete numer. Ving. " Fronds " fuper viridi.

Subter uno fignificatu utrique calui apud authores jungitur : ut Liv. Pugnatum off fuper fubtorque) terra. Virg comnes Forre libes & fubter densa refrudine cafes.

Tenus.

Tenus gaudet ablativo & fingulari & plurali: ut, Pube * tenent, Pefforiben themm. At gentivo tanting plurali: ut b Crarum Seenas.

Prapoli tiones nigrant. in ada

Prapofitiones com calum/aminunt, migrant in advetbia . ut Virg. longo poll tempore venitarifen unit Idem. Pone fuhit conjun, ferimur per apara lecorum. Idem. cordm quem querisis adfum Troise Anem.

INTERIECTIONUM

Confrutio.

Wher jectiones non raro ablolute, & fine cafu ponuntur: acVirgilius.

Spom gregis (ab!) filico in unda comina reliquit. Terent. Qua (malum !) demontis ?

O exclamantis, nominativo, accusativo, & vocativo ingitur: ut, O folimo dies berninis!

Virg. O fortunates nimiluo, bona fi sua norint, Agricolar I

Idom. O formose puer, minim ne crode colori.

Heu & Pro, munc nominativo, nunc acculativo adharent: ut, "Hen pietas! Virg. "Hen prisca fides!

dem. " Hen Birpem invifam.

ta-

.

at:

.....

ut.

bid

aste.

tit :

un-

141

ut,

ad-

10.7

ir:

i.

ferent. Pro Jupiter ! su homa adiges me adinfaniam.

dem. Pro dellem atque bominam. fidem .

Prob fonds Jupiter ! apud Plaut. Hei & vz., dativo apponuntur; ut.

Ovid. * Hei mibi qued mulli amor est medicabila berba. Terent. * Vamifero mibi quanta de fie decidi!

DE FIGURIS.

Cujus duo tantum genera, Dictionis Icilicet & conructionis, hoc loco trademus.

Figure quid fit

FIGURE DICTIONIS

igurz dicti- S Prothefis, 2 Epenthefis, 5 Paragoge, is funt fex: 2 Apharefis, 5 Syncope, 2 Apocope.

Prothefis, est appositio litera vel (yllabæ ad principium prothe)

Ctionis: 12: Guatem pro matem. Tetuli pro suli.

ctionis: 12, Guatem pro natus. Tetuli pro tuli. fis.

Aphærefis, est ablatio litera vel syllaba à principio Aphæreionis: ut, Ruit pro eruit. Temmere pro contemmere. resis.

Epenthosis, est interpositio litera vel syllaba in medio Epenthosis: ut, Reliquias, religio, addità 1; Induperathesis.

syncope, est ablatio litera vel syllaba è medio dictio- syncopei s: ut, Abit, petit, dixti, rephstum, &c.

Paragoge, est appositio litera vel (yllaba ad finom paragoctionis: ut, Dieser pro dies.

Apocope, est ablatio litera vel syllaba à fine dictionis : Apocope, Pocusi pro poculii. Dintin' pro dintino. Ingent pro page nii.

FI-

pri

di

(e

q

FIGURÆ CONSTRUCTIONIS.

Figura constructionis funt octo. Appositio, Evocatio, Syllepfis, Prolepfis, Zeugma, Synthefis, Antiptofis, Synecdoche.

APPOSITIO.

Appoliquid

Ppofitio, eft duorum fubitantivorum ejulden cassis, quorum altero declaratur alterum, contimuata five immediata comunictio: ut, " Flumen Rhenin. Potest autem Appositio plurium substantivorum essenti, Marcas b Tullien by Clearo.

Interdum apud authores in diverfis calibus ponuntur substantiva, perinde quasi ad diversa pertinerent: ut, " Orbs Patavil: apud Virgilium. " Orbs b Antiochia

apud Ciceronem.

In Appositione, fubstantiva non semper ejusdem generis aut numeri inveniuntur. Nam quoties alterun Substantivorum caret numero singulari, aut est nome collectivum, diversorum numerorum esse possunt : ut · Vrbs b Atbena.

Ovid. In me b turba ruunt luxuriofa ' proci. Ignaviem fucos ! pesas à prafepitas arcent.

Triplici nomine fit Appositio.

Reftringendæ generalitatis gratia: ut, " Vrbs Rom L' Animal eques.

Tollenda aquivocationis causa: ut, 'Tasiria mon

Afia. Lupus pifcis. Et ad proprietatem attribuendam : ut, Erafm vir exaltifimo judicio. " Merem b adolefcens infignifer Imothew bomajacredibili fortund.

EVOCATIO.

Evoca:

Um prima vel secunda persona immediate ad s evocat tertiam, ambæ fiunt prime vel fecunda perionz : ut, Ego pauper labore. Tu b diver hudin,

Eft ergo Evocatio, immediata tentia persona ad

primam vel secundam reductio.

IS.

atio,

Ofis,

den

onti

POSAN.

effe

ntur

ut.

bia

20

run me

ut

Observandum verò est, Verbum semper convenire cum persona evocante : ut, " Ego passper laboro ; " Tie dives ludir. Nam in Evocatione quatuer funt notanda: Persona evocans, que semper est prima vel Notani fecundz; Evecata, que femper est tertiz; Verbum, da que quod semper est prima vel secunda persona; & Absentia conjunctionis. In Evocatione periona Evocans & Evocara aliquando funt diversorum numerorum, utpote, vel cum persona evocata caret numero singulari: ut, Ego sua delicia iffle veniam. Aut cum eft nomen collectivum : ut, Magna ! pars fadioforum amenantes quarimu : hie subauditur nos. Aut denique cum nomen diftributivum : ut, In magnit b lafi rebm ' uterq; fumm: fubintelligitur not.

Duplex autem est Evocatio: Explicita, ubi tam per- Evocatio fona evocans, quam evocata exprimitur; & Implicita, duples.

ubi persona evocans subintelligitur: ut,

Sum pias b Zmeas : fubirtelligitur, Ego. Populas | Superamur ab uno ; Subauditur, Mos.

SYLLEPSIS.

C Yllephis, seu conceptio, est comprehensio indignio- syllep I ris sub digniore, a ouv con, & Aifa sumo.

Duplex autem est conceptio: Personarum scilicet, quoties persona concipitur cum persona; & Generum, quoties genus indignius cum genere digniore concipitur: Cuius declarande rei gratia, hec que sequantur observabis.

Copulatum per conjunctionem Et, nec, neque, & Cum pro Et acceptum, est pluralis numeri; ac proinde verbum aut adiectivum aut relativum exigit plurale. Quod quidem verbum aut adjectivum aut relativum genere & persona cum digniore supposito acsubstantivo quadrabit : ut, Quid : In & foror b facitis

Ego & mater, miferi perimm.

Conceptio Personarum.

Dignior autem est persona prima quam secunda an parer fumas in suto, 'In seque frater offit in perionit. Meque ' ero seque tu fapimen.

Virgil, divellimar inde lybiten & Pelias ' merum Idem. * Rhemm cum fratre Quirino Jura dabaur.

Com tamen lingulare verbuin magis amat : ut, In quid ezo & popular mecum defideres, audi:

Conceptio Generum.

Dignius Dignius etiam est masculinum genus quem formirenum aut neutrum : & dignius foeminimum quam neutrum : ut, Rex & Regina beati. Chalybs & aurum funt in forwace brobati. Hine per wim 'loges & plebifcita coalla.

At cum substantiva res manimatas significant, adjectivum aut relativum ufitatius in neutro genere ponitur:

ut Virg .- com Daphnidis * arcum Frogifti & calamos, b qua tu perverse Menalca,

Et cum vidifti puero bb donara dolebat.

Saluft. ' Ira & ' egritudo b permifta funt. Idem. Hule · bella civilia, · cades & · discordia civilis · grata furtust. Virga tua, 5 . baculas tum, b ipfa me bb confolara funs.

Porrò conceptio, alias Directa est, nempe cum concipiens, id eft, dignius, & conceptum, id eft, indignius copulantur per Et, vel arque, vel que: alias Indirecta, cum copulantur per Cum: ut, ' Ego cum fraire b fumm

candidi; ubi utraque Conceptio est indirecta.

Est etiam quædam Conceptio generum implicita; nempe quando nec genus concipiens, nec genus conceptum explicatur, sed de mare acque fœmina perinde loquimur ac de folo mare : ut fi dicam, " Varque eff " formofus, loquens de sponso & sponsa.

genus.

lex.

Syllepfis impliare.

tic C uen

Di

otth arte

um 90

cons

-

Cor Du

1

C

46 4

cef

ag:

Pa

8

qu

pr

k

.

d

je Ovid. " Implient laquen audas " aterque jaces ; les uens de Marte & Venere, sett implicitis à Vulcano.

PROLEPSIS.

Roleplis seu prasumptio, est pronunciatio quadam Prole rerum fummaria. Fit attem quum congregatio five fis. omm cum verbo vel adjectivo apte coheret; deinde artes totius ad idem verbum vel adjectivum reducuntur, um quo tamen serè non concordant: ut, ' Dua aquila volaverunt ; "b bac ab oriente, "b illa ab occidente. Hile congregatio five totum, Dua aquila, cum verbo valavewet, per omnia concordat : cum quo partes, bat & illa d idem verbum relatz, in numero non concordant. Congregatio five totum, est dictio pluralis numeri, ur. Due aquile : aut plurali aquivalens; ut, Corydon & Thyrfis. Note

Nam copulation aquivalet plurali: ut Virg. Compulordneque greges * Corydon & Thyrfis in unum ;

Aut congregatio est nomen collectivum : ut, Popular vivit, b alii in penuria b alii in deficii.

Sulpitius & Aldus quinque dicunt in Prolepsi effe ne- quinteffaria. Congregationem, ut in priore exemplo, dua que in aquila : verbum, ut, volaverum : partes,ut, bac & illa : prolepa. Partium determinationem, ut, ab oriente & occidente necesta & ordinem, videlicet quod totum præcedat, partes fe- ria. quantur.

Duplex autem eft Proleplis: Explicita, ubi omnia ex- Prolep primuntur, que in Prolepsi effe oportet : ut, Equi fis du concurrunt : " bis à deutra, " ille à finifira Hippodromi : Plez.

& Implicita, in qua aliquid tacetur : ut Ovid. Alter in alterim ' jaltantes lumina vultu.

Quarebant taciti nofter wbi effet amor : Deeft altera partium cum determinatione, videlicet, 1) alter in alterina. Et 19 Alter alterius onera 9 portate. Ubi deeft * vos : & altera pars cum determinatione, videlicet. Et .b alter alterim.

Ter. ! Curemm aguam ' uterque partem : hic totum ' wor fub-

firbintelligitur, & partes, alter & aber, includuntur i

Diomedes Prolepsin dicit esle, quoties id quod poste

int

nlat

k q

pon

atr

Co

Ve

21

1

rius gestum est, ante describimus: ut Virgil.

* Lavindque venit Littora. Lavinium emim nondun erat, quum Æneas veniret in Italiam. Dicitur yen Prolepsis à τρο quod est ante, & λήβω sumo.

ZEUGMA.

Zengma

Engma est unius verbi vel adjectivi, viciniori re spondentis, ad diversa supposita reductio; a unium quidem expresse, ad alterum verò per supplementim: ut Cic. Nibil me nosturum prasidium palati mbil urbis vigilia, nibil timor populi, nibil concursa bonorum omusum, nibil bic munitissimus babendi Senatis locus, nibil borum ora unsusque moverunt? Hic moverunt, expresse reducitur ad ora unsusque, at a catera per supplementum: Subintelsigendum est enim, prasidium movit, vigilia moverunt, timor populi movit, bonorum concursus movit, babendi Senatis socus movit. Attamen quando est comparatio vel similitudo, verbum vel adjectivum convent cum remotiore: ut, Ego mellus quam tu seribo. Ego sicut sanum arui. Mos ille ita prudonter atque ogo fecisse.

Item per nisi: ut Ter, Talem filium " mulla nisi tu " parern. Licet Poetz interdum aliter loqui soleant: ut, Ovid. Quid nisi secreta la serunt Phyllida " sylva?

De quibus in concordantia verbl & nominativi fupra est dictum: ut Cic. Quare, ut arbitror, prim ble u nos, quam istic su nos videbie.

Zengma

Tribus modis fit Zeugma. In persona : ut, Ego & Tob Rudes.

In genere : ut, Mariem & " uxor eff ' frata.

In numero: ut, — bie illim arma, Hie curra fuit.
Ponitur aliquando verbum vel adjectivum in principio, a tum vocatur Protozeugma: ut, Dormio Ego Ven.
Quandoque in medio, vocaturque Melozeugma: ut,

Poste Sport of the Change of the Sport of th

Requiruntur autem in Zeugmate quatuer : Duo fub- Queantiva; ut, Rix & Regina: Conjunctio, que vel co- tuor in ulativa vel disjunctiva, vel etiam expletiva elle potelt : matere t, Et, vel, &c. Verbum vel adjectivum ; ut, Irata of : quifte k quod verbum vel adjectivum viciniori supposito reoondeat. Fit etiam quoddam Zengmatis genus per

dverbia: ut, " Cubas " ubi ego. " Cenas " quando nos. Quando Verbum ad duo supposita reducitur, & cum stroque convenit, est Zeugma, ut dicunt, Locutionis, non Constructionis : ut, " Jeannes b fuit piscator & " Petrm.

Dicitur autem Zeugma quafi copulatum, à Graco Verbo Cenyvia vel Cenyvum quod eft copulo.

SYNTHESIS.

C Ynthesis, est oratio congrua sensu, non voce: ut, synthe-Virg. Pars in frufta fecant. Gens b armati. fis quid Fit autem Synthesis, nunc in genere tantum, idque aut fexus discernendi causa: ut, Anfer b feva, Elephantes gravida: aut supplementi gratia i ut, Pranefte fub b ipfa : fubauditur urbe.

Contaure in magna : Subintelligitur navi.

Nunc in numero tantum : ut, " Turba b russit, b Aporite " aliquis oftium.

Nunc varò in genere & mimero fimul: ut, * Pars

merfi tennêre ratem.

idua

atil

ría

seff. 11

im,

rit,

ris.

er-

H,

wi,

2

t,

2 10

Virg. Has ' manes ob patriam pugnando valmera ' paffi. Dicitur autem Synthesis, a our quod est con, & Sigus politio; quia est compositio, id est, constructio facta gratia fignificationis.

ANTIPTOSIS.

Nuiptôfis, ab av ri quod est pro, & alors calus, est Antipes: ut, Virg. "Uchem quam favus, " voftra of. Ter. Po- fie.

pulo ut placerent quas fecisset fabulas. Sermonem que audistis, non est mem. Ejus non venit in meutem, pu id. Quanquam hic venit, impersonaliter potius usurpu existimandum est. Aristotelis libri sunt omne genem de gantia referti: pro omnin generis. Sic id genen, qua genem, Sic. Idne estis anthores mibi? pro ejus. Interdum autem sit durior Antiptosis: ut, Salve prima omnium parens patrie appellate, pro prime. Habet due gladios, quibm altero te occissrum minatur, alter visiticum e pro quorum altero.

SYNECDOCHE.

S'inecdoche est, cum id quod partis est attribuitur toti: ut, Athiops alban desses. Hic album, quod solis dentibus convenit, toti attribuitur Æthiopi.

Per Synecdochen omnia nomina adjectiva, aliquam proprietatem significantia; item verba pastva, & neutralia, significantia aliquam pastonem, posiunt regere accusativum, aut ablativum, significamem locum in que est proprietas aut pasto: ut, "Agre pedes, vel pediban." Sauciam frontem, vel fronte. Delso caput, vel capité. Redimitam compora lauro. Trumcatam membra biponni. Essus lamiata comas, contussique postus.

Nam ille Grace phrases sunt : * Eucepen * qued uon fimul offes, b catera * latm. Catera * fimiles, uno different.

Dicitur autem Synecdoche à evy quod est con, & ende popular sussipio i videlicet, quod cotum cum sus parte capitatur.

Si cui lubet figurata confiructionu elegantias pernoscere, legat Thomam Linacrum de Eclipsi, Plconasmo & Enallago, deque aliis figuris erudite, dilucide, ac copiose disserentem.

Mars.

DI

Di

em

To

el d

E

1

ic

un

(

te

MIT

it,

10

C

.

DE PROSODIA

Rolodia eft, que rectam vocum pronunciationem profetradit ; Latine accourse dicitur. dia quid Dividitur autem Profodia, in Tonum, Spiritum, & tit. empus.

Tonus eft lex vel nota, qui syllaba in dictione elevatur, Tonus.

el deprimitur.

ers

T 75.

m

U-

re

10

el

'n,

.

-

t.

ď

-Acutus Est autem tonus triplex, & Gravis. Circumflexus

Tonus acurus, est virgula obliqua alcendens in dextram, Tonus

ic ['] Gravis, est virgula obliqua descendens in dextram ad Gravis. unc modum [']

Circumflexus, est quiddem ex unrifque conflatum, Circum flerus.

sic figura ["] Huc addatur etiam Apostrophus, qui est quiedam circuli Apo-

ers in fummo litera appofita, quam fic pinges ['] Hac nota ultimam dictionis vocalem deelle oftenditur : phus

n, Tauton' me crimine diguum dixiffi ? pro santone. Spiritus duo funt, Afper & Lenis.

Alper, quo aspirata profertur syllaba : ut, Homo, bonor. Lenis, quo citra aspirationem syllaba proferme: ut.

Amo, onm.

TORORUM REGULA I.

Onofyllaba dictio brevis, aut positione longa acui- Monetur: ut; Met, fel, pars, pan. Naturalonga cir- Gilaba. cumilectitur : ut, Spes, fibs, Sel, thus, rus. REGULA II.

In diffyllaba dictione, fi prior longa fuerit natura, poste- Diffylla rior brevis; prior circumflectionr: ut, Lina, aftia. In ba. ceteris acuitur: ut, Clem, ldem, folers, futur.

REGULA

Dictio polyfyllaba, fi penultimam habet longam, acuit tandem : m. Liberten, pendrer. Sin brevern habet penultimam, acuit antepenultimam: ut, Démina

Excipiuntur composita à Facio: ut, Benefdete, male

farie, edlefdeit, frigefdeit.

At fi penultima longa fuefit natura, & ultima breva

Composita à fit, ultimam acuunt: ut, Malefit, eab

án

PI

20

Ge

20

80

te

2

K

.

Appendix.

Quia hodie propter hominum imperitiam, circum on flexus ab acuto vix prolatione difcernitur, Grammatici cir k i cumflexum cum acuto confuderunt.

REGULA IV.

Quinque funt que tonorum regulas perturbant.

1. Differentia.

Differentia tonum transponit: us, Und adverbium ultimam acuit ne videatur esse nomen. Sic od, alio, aliqui, consimuo, sedulo, porro, forse, qud, siquid, aliquid, seegud, illo, falso, siso, fore, plane, & id genus, alia: pusd pro fiest, poné pro, post, corúm, circim, alids; paldm, ergi

conjunctio, sed ergs pre causa circumflectitur: ut,
Virg.— illim ergs Venimm. Hac igitur omnia sicu
Græca acutitona, in fine quiciem septentiarum acuuntur,

in confequentia verò gravantur.

Sic differentiz causa antepenultima suspenditur in his Déinde, pròinde, périnde, aliquando, siquando, siquando, siquando, siquando, bususque, dionge, délonge, déinceps, diontanas, déorsum, quaproper, quinimo, entimero, propémodum, admodum, affabra, interedici, nibilôminus, pauléminus, cum non sunt orationes diverse, un sunt Pube tenus, erurum tenus; non enim composita sunt, velus ballenus, quatenus, & ejus generis reliqua.

2. Transpossio.

Transpositio tonum invertit, id quod usu venit

Nota.

our to-

turbant

Diffe

entia.

Tranf-

PROSODIA:

przepofitionibus, que postpolite gravantur: mt, irg. Tranftra per & remos. Te penes imperium.

Attradio.

Attractio tonum mutat, cum post vocabulum aliquod Attract equitur conjunctio inclinativa: ut, Que, ne, ve. Attra- tie unt enim he particule accentum fyllabe precedenti, amque acuunt: ut, Luminague laurufque Dei, Sic Dum, fis, nam, parelca.

Ubi autem est manifesta compositio, non variatur onus: ut, Dénique, útique, ltaque, undique, Mccime;

k hajalmodi.

mak

ice

cut

w,

ű,

28,

4,

٠,

٠,

Ubique tamen temporis sui tonum servat, & Ubivita

Concifio.

Concisio transfert tonum, cum dictiones per Syncopen Con aut Apocopen caftrantur; tunc enim tonum retinent ntegræ dictionis: ut, Virgili, Valeri, Mercuri: pro

Virgilii, Valerii, Mercurii.

Sic quadam nomina & pronomina syncopata circum-fectunt ultimam: ut, Arpines, Ravennes, sofres, & proveftras, cujas: ab Arpinatu, Ravennatu, noftratu,&c. nomina Sic Danes, à donecum. Sic bûe, illie, iffie, adbite, &c. synce pro bucce, illucer, &cc. Et composita à die, due, fac: ut, pata benedic, reduc, calefac.

Idioma.

Idioma, hoc eft linguae proprietas, tonum variat, Idiom adeò ut, fi dictiones Graca integra ad nos veniant, fervent tonum fuum : ut, Symón, Periphas penultimam acuunt: at facta Latina, antepenultingam elevant, quia corripiunt penultimam.

Qua autem prorfus Latina funt, Latinum quoque tonum fervant : ut, Georgica, Bacolica, antepenultima acuta, licet apud Gracos in ultima tomum habeant.

Sic & comedia, tragedia, fophia, fymphonia, tonum recipiune in antepenultima, licot in fui lingua habeant in senultimâ.

Porre

PROSODIA 118

Note

Porro, fi ignoretur proprius peregrinæ vocis com tutiffmum fuerit juxta Latinum accentum illam ent jur

Evilaba commu

Syllabar communes in profa oratione femper corripin into tur: ut, Celebris, Cáthedra, Modiocris,

DECARMINUM

Rations.

De fylleb. tem pore.

Actenus de Tonis & Spiritibus ; deinceps fyllabarum tempore, & carminis ratione par adiiciemus. Tempus est syllabæ pronunciandæ

Tempus quid. syllab. brev. Lenge-

Svllaba brevis unius est temporis, longa verò di orum.

Tempus breve fic notatur [] Longum autem fic [-] ut Terra.

Ex fyllabis justo ordine dispositis funt pedes. Eft autem Pes duarum fyllebarum pluriumve config

tio, ex certa temporum observatione.

Pedum alii diffyllabi, alii triffyllabi.

Divine De tetrafyllabis autem non multum attinet ad ho noftrum inflitutum differere.

recham.

funt

Spondaus, C-- Virtee. Pyrrhichius. uu Dim. Trochæus, - v Panis. Iambus, Cum Amans. Moloffus, -- Magnatas Tribrachus. uvu Dominan Dactylus, - u Seribero. uu- Pietas.

Triffyllabi Anapæftus, Bacchius.

Antibacchius, Amphimacer,

- v - Charitas. Amphibrachus, v-v Venire. Porrò, pedes justo numero atque ordine concinnati, farmen constituunt.

V=- Honefa.

-- - Andire.

Eft

cor

Di

di

iid

m

pr

pr

M

.

W

PROSODIA. 119

Bit enim Carmen, oratio justo atque legitimo pedum Carmen

Carmen composituro inprimis discendum est, pedibue iplum rite metiri, quam Scansionem vocant.

Est autem Scansio, legitima carminis in singulos pedes scansie

Scanfioni accidentia,

Scanfioni accidunt, Synaloepha, Ediplis, Synarells, Diarelis, & Cafura.

Synalospha est elisio quædam vocalis ante alteram in synalosi diversis dictionibus : ut.

Sera nimie vit' ef craftina, viv' bodie,

Fit autem interdum in his dictionibus; ut, Dii, diis, iidem, iifdem, deinde, deinceps, femianimis, femihomo, femiustus, deest, deero, deerit, & similibus,

At, heu & O, nunquam intercipiuntur.

me

Eclipsis est, quoties m cum sua vocali perimitur, Belipsis.

Monft', borrend', inform', ingens, cui lumen ademptum:

pro Monfrum, borrendum, Se.

Synaresis est duarum syllabarum in unam contractio: Synare; ut Virg. Seu lento fuerins alvaria vimine tenta: pro lista alvaria.

Diarefis eft, ubi ex una fyllaba diflecta, frunt due : Diarefisi

ut Ovid. Debuerant fusos evoluisse suos, pro evolvisse. Castura est, cum post pedem absolutum syllaba brevis in Castura sine dictionis extenditur.

Cæsuræ species sunt.

Triemimeris ex pede & fyllaba: ut,

Virgil: Peltoribm inbians firantia confulit enta. Penthemimeris, ex duobus pedibus & fyllaba: ut,

Yirgil, Omnia vincit amor, & not cedamm amori.

Trietnimeris.

Penthe-

Hop-

Mepthe-

Hepthemimeris, ex trabus pedibus & fyllaba: ut,

Ennel-

Idem. Ille laten niveum molli fultan byacintho.

DE GENERIBUS

Carminum.



Arminum genera ufitatiora, de quibus noi hoc loco potiffimum tractare decrevimus, funt Heroicum, Elegiacum, Afclepiadæum, Sapphicum, Phaleucium, Iambicum.

Carmen Heroicum.

Mexame-

Carmen Heroicum, quod idem Hexametrum dicitur, constat pedibus numero quidem sex, genere verò duobus, dactylo & spondzo. Quintus locus dactylum, sexus spondzum peculiariter fibi vendicat: reliqui munc vel illum, prout volumus.

(Ilrima

M Virgil. Tityre tu patula recubans fub togmine fagi.
Reperitur aliquando spondaus etiam in quinto loco: ut,
Idem. Chara Dellm soboles, magnum Jova incrementum.
Ultima cujusque versus syllaba habetur communis.

Carmen Elegiacum.

Penta-

commu-

Carmen Elegiacum, quod & Pentametri nomen habet, è duplici constat Penthemimeri, quarum prior dues pedes, dactylicos, spondaicos, vel alterutros comprehendit, cum syllaba longa: altera etiam duos pedes, sed omnine dactylicos, cum syllaba item longa.

pt Ovidius. Res of folliciti plena timori amor.

Aldepi-

M. Tribert

Carmen Asclepiadzum, contat ex penthemimeri,

bes

oc e

eine

act

H

Tı

ddi

zo

(po

p

oceft, spondzo & dactylo, & syllaba longa, & duobu einde dactylis: ut.

ut de Horatius. Macenas atavis edite regibas.

Sapphicum.

Carmen Sapphicum constat ex trocheo, spondeo, sapphi actylo, & duobus denum trochæis: ut.

Horatius. Fam fatis terra minis atque dira. In hoc tamen carminis genere, post tres vertus Adenie. dditur Adonicum, quod conflat ex dactylo & Con ubi & zo: ut.

Horatius. Integer wita fcoleri fque purm.

101

n,

r,

Mon eget Mauri jaculu, nec aren, Mes venenath gravidà fagitti, Fufee, pharesta. ----

Phaleucium, five Hendecasyllabum.

Carmen Phaleucium, five Hendecalyllabum, confeat ex Phales ! spondeo, dattylo, & tribus tandem trochæis: ut, gum M ----

> Quoque diffugiat, pavens Mabili, Mofrum non poteris latere nafum.

lambicum Archilochium,

Legitimus verfus Iambicus e folis constat Iambis: ut.

Sui & ipfa Roma viribm ruit.

Recipit tamen interdum in locis imparibus pro lambo tribrachum, spondzum,dactylum, anapzstum: atque in paribus tribrachum, spondzum rariús.

Hoc carmen in duo genera diducitur; Dimetrum, &

Trimetrum five Senarium.

Dime:

Tembi-

cum.

meta

repe

E

lio

nt, juv Ide

on

cl

Dimetrum constat ex quatuor pedibus: 12,

0 Carminam dules nota ----
Quas ore pulchra melleo ----
Fundu, lyraq; succinis! -----

Trimctrum five Senarium.

Trimetrum senis constat pedibus : ut,

Qui nos damnant, funt bifriones maximi.

DE QUANTITATE primarum fyllabarum.

Rimarum fyllabarum quantitas octo modis cognoscitur;
Positione, vocali ante vocalem, diphthoneo, derivatione, compositione, præpositione, regula, exemplo, seu authoritate.

POSITIO, Regula I.

Vocalis ante duas confonantes, aut duplicem in eadem dictione, ubique positura longa est; ut.

Ventue, axis, patrizo.

Quod si consonans priorem dictionem claudat, sequente item à consonante inchoante, vocalis præcedens etiam positione longa erit; ut,

Majer sum, quam eni possit fortuna nosere. Syllabæ jer, sum, quam & ss., positione longæ sunt.

At si prior dictio in vocalem brevem exeat; sequente à duabus consonantibus incipiente, interdum, sed rarius producitur;

vocalis brevis ante mutam, sequente liquida, com-

nunis reclditur; ut, Patris, volueris. Longa verò non natatur: ut, drasrum, fimulachrum.

Vocalis ante alteram.

Regula II.

Vocalis ante alteram in eadem dictione ubique brevia

eft; ut, Deus, meus, trus, plus.

Excipias genitivos in im, secundam pronominis fornam habentes; ut, Unius, illius, &c. Ubii, communis reperitur, licèt in altersus semper sit brevis, in alius semper longa.

Excipiendi funt etiam gentivi & dativi quintz decliationis, ubi inter geminum i, longa fit; ut, Faciéi:

dioqui non; ut, Rei, spei, sidei.

is a

Fi etiam in fio, longa eft, nifi lequantur & & fimul;

dem. Qued fieri non poffe putes. _ 00 _ _ 2002

Obs Interjectio, priorem syllabam ancipitem habet. Vocalis ante alteram in Gracis dictionibus subinde onga sit; ut Dicite Pierides. Respice Laerten. Et in poslessivis; ut, Ænēja nutrix. Rhodopējus Orpheus.

DIPHTHONGUS. Regula 111.

Omnis Diphthongus apud Latinos longa efi ; ut, Aŭrum, neuter, mulæ; nisi sequente vocali; ut, Præire, Prænstus; Præamplus.

DERIVATIO.
Regula IV.

Derivativa eandem cum primitivis quantitatem fortiuntur; ut, amator, amicus, amabilis, prima brevi ab amo. Excipiuntur tamen pauca, que à brevibus deducta grimam producunt.

N 3

Cujus

PROSODIA

Cujus generis funt.

(epius brevem in ante penulti

sadHe

habet

Vox vocis, a voco. Lex légis, à lègo. Rex regis, a rego. Sedes & sedile, a sedeo. Jumentum, à juvo.

Juandus, à juva. Junior, a juwenis. Mobilis, à moveo. Humanus, ab hom Vomer, a vomo. Fomes & fomentum, a foveo. Pedor, à pède.

Cu

ar

dě

12

Si

PI

Sunt & contra, que a longis deducta, corripiunt qualia funt, Dux ducis, a duco. Dicax, maledicus & id genus multa à dico.

Genui, a gigno. Fragor, 3 a frango. Fragilis, S

Fides, à fio, arena, Zab areo. ărista, S

Noto, as, a Nota. Nato, as, a natu. Difertus, à differo. Sopor, a Sopio.

Polini, a pono.

Et alia nonnulla ex utroque genere, que relinquunt

tudiofis inter legendum observanda. COMPOSITIO. Regula V.

Composita simplicium quantitatem sequentur; Potens, impotens; Solor, consolor; Lego, is, Perlego Lego, as, allego.

Excipiuntur tamen hac brevia a longis enata: ut, Dejero.

Pronuba, Pejero,

PR APOSITIO. Regula. VI. Ex præpositionibus hæ ubique producuntur; A, brz, le, è, nisi vocali sequente; ut, unda debiscons.

Sadibufve praufte, apud Virgilium. Pro quoque longa eft, præterquam in iftis:

Procella, profugus, protervus, pronepos, propag pro ftirpe, profamis, profiteor, profundus, proficifcor profari, propero, profigio, profectó.

Procurro, profundo, propello, propulo, propago, as primam fyllabam habent ancipitem.

Propheta & propino, Graca lunt per o parvam, groinde primam brevem habent.

DI,

Di, etiam producitur, nisi in Dirimo, & Disertus. Relique prepolitiones, fi politio finat, corripiumur. Cujulmodi lunt, Ad, ob, ab, lub, re, in, &c.

REGULA VIL Canon, I.

Omne præteritum diflyllabum, priorem habet longam : ut, Legi, emi, Excipias tamen Fidi à findo, bibi, dedi, fcidi, Reti, tilli.

Canon II.

Primam præteriti geminantia, primam itidem breven abent: ut,

2 CPepedi, 2 CPupugi, Pependi. Stritudi, Sordici. Tetendi. Totondi. Momordi, JC Tetigi, JC Cecidi, 1 czdo.

Quin & fupinum dittyllabum, priorem quoq; producit; et, Motum, Laturn, Lotum, Cretum. Excipe Qu'tum, Situm, Litum, Itum, Rümm, Rätum, Datum, Situm.

Et citum, à cieo, es : nam citum, à cio, cis, quarta

priorem habet longam.

is.

co.

ŏm 0.

nn

čgo

Of

1,

EXEMPLUM SEU AUTHORITAS.

Regula VIII. Quarum verò syllabarum quantitas, sub prædictas rationes non cadit; à poétarum usu, exemplo arque authoritate petenda est certifima omnium regula. Discant ergo puerl observare ex poetis communes primarum syllabarum quantitates, cujus fortis funt:

Britannus, Bithynus, Cacus, Corcyra, Crathys, Pachinus, Palatium, Pelion, Creticus, Curetes, Diana, Fidenz, Gradivus, Himfus, Pyrene, Rubigo, Rutilius, Hymen, Italus, Liquor, Liquidus, Lycas, Orion, Rudo, Sychaus,

Sycanius, & fimilia.

DE MEDIIS SYLLABIS

A Ediz Syllabe partim eadem ratione qua primz, partim etiam ex incrementis genitivi atque conpegationis analogia cognosci possunt.

De incrementis genitivi nominum polyfyllabarum,

fupra in generibus nominum abunde dictum arbitramu unde petere licebit, si quid de bac re hæsitaveris. Cate frequens lectio & optimorum Poetarum observatio faci suppeditabunt.

Conjugationum analogiaConjugationis analogiam ex imbibitis rudimentis pud didicerunt, nempe A. Indicem primæ conjugationi longam esse natura, præterquam in do, & ejus compositi quando hujus sunt conjugationis: ut, Damus, circum damus; Dabis, circumdabis; Dare, circumdare.

Przeterea syllabas rimus & ritis, in przeterito persent modi subjunctivi, ubique pro brevibus habendas animal vertant, in suturo autem in oratione prosa longas este debe re; in carmine verò indisserentes reperiri; quemadimodun contendis Aldus: ut przeterito, Amayersmus, amaventis: Futuro Amayersmus, amaverstis.

Est & ubi mediæ syllabæ variant apud Poetas, ut in hi quæ subjunximus: Comnubium, Ficedula, Malea, Phar-

lalia, Batavus, Sidonius, & in his fimilibus.

Adjectiva in in Latina, penultimam producunt: ut, Clandestinus, mediastinus, parietinus, matutinus, vespertinus, repentinus,

Præter hæc sequentia Pristinus, Pristinus, Pristinus, Pristinus, Perendinus, Cedrinus, Carbasinus,

Et reliqua materialia, sive metallorum nominibus foranata in inom, qualia sunt permulta à Gracis vocibus deducta in ino : ut, Christallinus, myrrhinus, hyacinthipus, adamantinus, &c.

Catera foelicius docebit ufus, & Poetarum observatio, quam ulla Grammaticorum regula, quas sine ullo aut modo aut fine de mediarum syllabarum quantitate tradere

Splent.

Quare illis prætermiffs, ad ultimarum fyllabarum

DI

D

pig

erg

fue

YO

ab

ra

ti

YC

Sa

hi

W

8

I

DE ULTIMIS SYLLABIS.

Uanquam ultimæ fyllabæ ipfum literarum numerum aut æquant, aut etiam superant, non tamen pigebit illas etiam ordine percurrere.

Primum, a finita producuntur: ut, Ama, contra,

erga. Excipias Puta, ita, quia.

on

Lin

ed

nad ebe

lun

eri.

hi

121

ut, tí

5,

2.

2-

e

Item nominativos, & omnes calus in a, cujulcunque fuerint generis, numeri, aut declinationis, præter vocativos in a, a Gracis in a: ut, ô Ænea, ô Thoma: & ablativum prima declinationis; ut, ab hac Musa. Numeralia in ginta a finalem habent communem, sed frequentius longam: ut Triginta, quadraginta

In b. d. t. definentia, brevia funt : ut, ab, ad, caput.

In e definentia, producuntur, ut, ac, sic, & hic adverbium. Sed tria in e, semper contrahuntur: ut, Lac. aec, donec. Duo funt communia: Fac, & pronomen hic, & neutrum hoc, modo non fit ablativi casiis.

E finita brevia funt: ut, Mare, pene, lege, scribe.

Excipiende funt omnes voces quinte inflexionis in .: Fames ut. Die, fide, una cum adverbiis inde enaus: ut, Hodie, quotidie, pridie, postridie, qua-re, qua-de-re, ea-re: & figua funt fimilia. Et fecunda item persona fingulares tertis imperativorum activorum secunda conjugationis; ut, declina Doce, move, mane, cave.

Producuntur etiam monofyllaba in .: ut, Me, te, se: Produ-

præter Que, ne, ve, conjunctiones encliticas.

Quin & adverbia quoque in e, ab adjectivis deducta, ablarilongum habent : ut, Pulchre, docte, valde pro valide. vo, me Quibus accedunt Ferme, feré. Bene tamen & male corripiuntur omnino.

Postromo, que à Gracis per a seribuntur, natura producuntur, cujulcunque fuerint calus, generis, aut nume-

ri : ut, Lethe, Anchise, Cete, Tempe.

I finita, longa funt : ut, Domini, magistri, amari, poceri.

B.D. T.

olim quinta tionis

Przter

PROSODIA

128

Przter mihi, tibi, fibi, ubi, ibi, quæ funt communis. Nifi verò & quafi corripiuntur; cujus etiam fortis fun dativi & vocativi Gracorum, quorum genitivus fingula vix ris in or breve exit : ut.

CPalladi, CAmarillY. SVocat. & Alexi. Phyllidy, Minoidi, CDaphni.

L finita corripiuntur; ut, Animal, Armibal, me ugil, sal, consul. Prater nil contractum à nihil, & Sol A Et Hebrza quedam in I; ut, Michael, Gabriel, Raphael Daniel.

finita producumur; ut, Pain, Hymen, Qui Kenophon, non, dzmon.

Excipe forsin, forfitin, in, tamen, attamen, verus tamen.

Corripinur & In, cum compositis; uz, Exin, subis

deln, proin. Accedure his & voces illa, que per apocopen caftra

tur; ut, Men? Viden? Audin? Nemon? Nomina item in es, quorum genitivus Inis correptui

habet; ut, Carmen, crimen, pecten, tibicen, Inis. Graca etiam in on per o parvum, cujulcunque fuerin cafús; ut, Nom. Ilion, Pelion, Accuf. Caucason, Pylon

Quadam etiam in in peri, ut, Alexin. In yn per y ut, Ityn.

In an quoque à Nominativis in A; ut, Nom. Iphige mia, Ægina. Accufat. Iphigenian, Æginan.

Nam in an, à nominativis in at, producuntur; ut, No minat. Aneas, Marfyas. Acculat. Ænean, Marfyan. o finita, communia funt; ut, Amo, virgo, porrò, do

cendo, legendo, eundo, & aliz gerundii voces in do. Prater obliquos in o, qui lemper producuntur; huic Domino, fervo. Ab hoc templo, damno.

Bradverbia ab adjectivis derivara: ut, Tanto, quan jo, liquido, falso, primo, manifefto, &c.

Przter fedulo, munio, crebro, ferò, que funt com

muria.

off nite.

Exteris

ıt

Sai

MX

9

A

b

n:

je

C

ř

İ

Czterum modo & quodammodo, semper corripiuntur. Cito quoque, ut & ambo, duo, ego, atque homo : gula vix leguntur producta.

Monofyllaba tamen in o producuntur; ut. Do. Ro.

n & ergo pro caula.

Item Grzca per a cujulcunque fuerint calus; ut, hze Sappho, Dido. Hujus Androgeo, Apollo. Hunc Atho. Apollo.

R finita corripiuntur; ut, Casar, torcular, per, vir.

uxor, turtur.

fu

ųi

TU

bi

77

tu

lör

1

ige

No

do

Cor femel apud Ovidium productum legitur; ut. -- -- -- -- --

Molle moum leviben cor of violabile telis.

Producuntur etiam Far, lar, nar, ver, fur, cur; Par, quoque cum compositis; ut, Compar, impar, dispar,

Graca etiam in er, que illis in ne definint; ut.

Aer, crater, character, ather, foter.

Præter pater & mater, quæ apud Latinos ultimam brevem habent.

S finita, pares cum numero vocalium habent terminationes; nempe, As, es, is, os, us,

Primo a finita producuntur; ut, Amas, musas, ma-

jestas, bonitas.

Præter Græca, quorum genitivus fingularis in dos exit; ut, Arcas, Pallas, Gentivo Arcados, Pallados.

Et præter acculativos plurales nominum crefcentium; nt, Heros, Heroos; Phyllis, Phyllidos. Accusativo plurali, Heroas, Phyllidas.

Es finita, longa furt; ut, Anchises, fedes, doces,

patres.

Excipiuntur nomina in es, tertiz inflexionis, que penultimam gemtivi crefcentis corripium; ut, Miles, feges, dives. Sed Aries, abies, paries, Ceres, & pes, una cum compositis; ut, Bipes, tripes, quadrupes, longafunt.

Es quoque a fum, una cum compositiscorripmure ut,

Potes, ades, prodes, obes.

Quibus penes adjungi potest una cum neutris as sominanominativis pluralibus Gracorum; ut, Hippomanes, Cacoethes, Cyclopes, Naiades.

Is finita, brevia sunt; ut, Paris, panis, triffis, hilaria. Excipe obliquos plurales in in qui producuntur; ut,

Musis, mensis, à mensa, dominis, templis.

Item quis pro quibus, cum producentibus penultimam genitivi crescentis; ut, Samnis, Salamis; Genitivo, Samnitis, Salaminis.

Adde huc que in en diphthongum desimme, five Graca, five Latina, cujuscunque fuerint numeri aut cassis; ut, Symoeis, pyroeis, partois, omneis.

Et monosyllaba item omnia; ut, Vis, lis: præter is

FE

--

a quis nominativos, & Bis apud Ovidium.

Îstis accedunt secundæ personæ singulares verborum in à quorum secundæ personæ planales desinunt in sin, penultima producta, una cum suturis subjunctivi in rin, ut, Audis, velis, dederis. Plural. Auditis, velitis, dederitis.

Os finita producuntur; ut, Honos, nepos, dominos,

Cervos.

Præter compos, impos, & os offis. Et Græca per o parvum; ut, Delos, Chaos, Pallados, Phyllidos.

Us finita, corripiuntur; ut, Famulus, regitis, tem-

pus, amamus.

Excipiuntur producentia penultimam genitivi crescentis;

ut, Salūs, tellūs, Genitivo Salūtis, tellūris.

Longe funt etiam omnes voces quarte inflexionis in præter nominativum & vocativum fingulares; ut, Hujus manus, ha manus, has manus, o manus.

His accedum etiam monofyllaba; ut, Crus, thus,

mus, sus, &c.

Et Græca item per us diphthongum, cujulcunque fuerint casis; ut, Hic Panthus, Melampus. Hujus Sapphus, Clius.

Atque più cunti i senerandum nomen I E S U S.
Poltremò, si firita, producuntur omnia; st, Mant, genu, amatu, dfu.

OMNIUM NOMINUM IN regulis Generum contentorum, tum Heteroch

torum, ac Verborum Interpretatio aliqua,

Abiconde, 3 to bide Occilito, Abyffus, immenfa enadam profunditas impenetrabilis r A depth that by founding cannot be found. Acarnan, gens ex enadam regione Gracia : the people of Acarnania in Greece,

TE.

am

VO.

2.

ls:

ı k

un

N.

ut,

55,

.

n-

3 1

it,

5.

e-

s,

Accerfo, co ad vecandum, vel voco : to go to call. Acer arbor: a Maple tree. rium, exercitus inftructio,

oculi lumen : an edge : the array of an Army t the fight of the eye. Acus, instrumentum far-

oris, ac mulieris ornamenum : a needle, or on infirm-ment wherewith women did fet their bair.

Adeps, omnis pinguedo, five carnis, ave alterius rei: Fat.

Adspifeer ,a flequurus fum.

Molefeons, juvenis, adulins: a fripling from twelve to one and twenty,

Ador framenti genus vel

Advena, qui non eft Civis,

fed externus : a franger. Acquor, mare, pelagus : the fea, because nothing is more plain than it : For acquor doth generally fignific aplain gens;a dry or a in any parcel of the world : Animous, confi is in taken for the ayre alfo : um : the mind. Afpice bis fenos volitan- Assa, nomen mulieris: Assa, tes acquere cygnos.

Ass, species metalli rubro colore : Brajs, and because that in old time money was made of it, Acs fometimes

doth Agnafie money. Aether tota Call lyderumg

Affina, cognatus e a binf-

nan by marriage.

fuirmut alla quapiam ratione cognitum : to recognige, to know enew, or to come to Ago, facio : to do.

Agrages, urbs Siciliae i called now Gergenti

Agricola, qui exercitat rem Ricam : an burbandman, Aleyon, avis marina, hyeme pullos educans: a ocrtain ca-bird that lieth in the Acies,acomen rerum fecan- fands, W hateheth in winter.

Ales, quaelibet avis, aut velox : a bird, or frift. Alam, genus arboris : en

Alder-tru.

Ale, nutrio t to neurife. Alter, the other of the two.
Alvey, qua fordes definunt, aut labuntur: the
paunch, and fometime the and fometime the belly without,

Amazones, Scythice families eo qued mammis careant : certain women of Scythia, so named for lacking a dug. Ambigo,circumago,circun-

do : to compafi, to doubt. Amicio, veitio : to cloath. Amnir, Auvins : a river.

Ana, avis in aquis degens: Ango, crucio, premo, vexo:

Anguir, serpens in aqua degens;a dry or a mater-fnahe.

Animas, confilii principi-

Annes, affentier tto affent and agree unto.

Annus, tempus 365 dierum et Chorarum : a year.

Antes, ab ante, eminentes lapides, ave ultimae columnac quibus fufficerur fabri-Substantia ac compago: the Cas the pillars, or fayling whole substance of the Othere Bones that fail over the wall from the first to the extremely the fame, or the dry sirends of heaven. Vineyard, or the Bry fet or frontier of Vines.

fervative against porfon.
Antie, mulicris capillita fronte demissi : a meman

forelects. Antiffes,in aliqua re fam-

mus : a profident or ship ruler, man or woman. Anneverula: an ald wife.

Anxer, nomen urbis Italia quae nune Tarentina dicttur : Tarentine.

Aperdo, indico, refero a co open, to frew, or to declare Ages & agir, animal mellis

Apifeor,affequor,acquires

Apollo, deus quem Gracel folem appellant : the God of wisdom and physick, and a prophesic, and the God the carrieth the Sun about.

Appendix, qued allis adlunctum, quaf ex alle pendente Apenthonfe, or an addition to increase a thing. Applico, jungo, advento e

to apply unto, or to arrive.

Aptoton, nomen invariable
le, led nullo defed um catho a noven underlined, baning one termination in all cafes

Aqualis, vafis genus, que aqua tenerur ad praeben-dam cam manibus : a laser,

Arbor, vel arbos, norse fenificationis : a tree, Areas,ex Afcadia populase

the people of Arcadia Arces, pello, eradvenire non fino : to berp away.

Arceffe, vocc etaccolo : so call, or to accuse, or to go to acenfe,

Artine, urfa, quam noftri leptentrionem dixerum, agnum caleffets fon calles the Bear, or the Wagon.

Ardeo, uror, infammer a to be bot.

Asgot, oppidi nomen s o Greece called Pelapannelpe. Agnoseo, eft nokere id, Antidotus, medicamentum Arme, munimenta, feurum quod aobis olim aut rifum contra venens darumes pre- gladite,telum, et ca quib przellamas.

ellamnt. Armor or an y and of weapon. Arufpex, qui vi&imes in-Spicit. He or fhe that feeketh Bachsus.

affs.

mine of any thing. Affects, qui continue et age of lackey, or continual ter.

Aftu dolo fallachs. By de-

Athamas, nomen viri. A mons name which foodle be

Athene, civitas Gracia, ner Achaiam et Macedoniam. The City of Achens, Athletes, pugli et luctator, A champion, ar he chat friweth for a game.

Atomus, corpus infecabile. A mote fo fmall that it

sannot de parted. Aucops, qui vel que aves ca-pitra fowler, man or woman. Ludeo, fum aufus. To be bold Aveo, cupio. To defire provet. Avernus, lacus Campantae prope Baias, quem Piutoni icatum opinabantur vete-

Augeo, majus facio, ampli-

Bco. Torneresfe.

Augur, qui futura pracor woman,

Anriga, qui vel quae cur-

rum ducit. A wagoner , earman, or a carter Aufter, ventus flans a me-ridic. The jouth wind.

Author, qui vel quae all-quod opus facit. The worker or doer of any thing, man or

Axis, diametros mundi, er dicirur liguum teres, circa quad rota currus vertitur in axie-tractand by tran-pation, the fraight line that may be imagined from the one pole to the other, Bacchi fefta. The feaf of

Bacchar, herba radicis odo-

mix: An herb that the French As off libra, id off, duode-men call our Ladies gloves, com unclae. A pound of Bacchus, deus vint. The ewelve owness, or the whole drunken god the god of the foundation of any thing.

Baculus, baculus, et bacu-

lam er hinc bacillum, Cipio.

A Raff. Baincum, locus publicus, vel privatus, in quo aut fa-nitatis aut abstergendarum fordium caufa lavamur : a

Barathrum, erat locus pro-Secrepted for by for Phryx- fundiorAthenis pute modo vel forma. A certain pit by Athens. Now it is salen for hell. It to also the bote where any water entreth, and falleth into the earth.

Barbiton, inftrumentum municum squod pullatur ple-Gro vel Calamo: the Line, or any life that is plaid on with a quit. It is also Barbitos, both masculine defeniante. Bellaria, cibi lecundae

mentie. Funestes, Bes nine im octoreight owners Bibe, porom haurio, finmorem attraho. To drink.

Bidens, inftrumentum duo bence they thought was the infrument with two tests t feminine gender.

Bifrons habens duas frontes. He or fhe that hath a face before and another behind.

Bills, humoris genus. It is choly, and with flava cholers and being used alone, w the same disease that cholers w afterCor. Celfus: far cholera. Bombyx, vermis er pro ma-teria fumitus. A file worm, or filk.

Bos, nota eft fignificario.

In oxe, cow, or buil.
Brigannia infula quam nunc
Angli er Scott incolunt. Die
file which is inhabited of
Englishmen & Sootsishmen, called Britannia major.

Britannia minor, & Bri toin in France,

Babo, avis nomen, a be mugitu. An owle.

10

G

٩u

Lo

.

in

22

di

EE

sh

ų

cephalus, nomen com Alexandri magni. Alexa lar the great his borfe.

Briffis, tenuifsimi lini g nus. A mof fine fort of fin flax, whereof a precious bins of linnen cloth to made. may be taken for fill alfo.

CAcoethes, malus most bord to be cured Cadaver, corpus mortuum I dead carraft.

Cado, corruo, praecipitor, vel labor. To fall, and fome time to hap, to chance,

Caedo, percutio, ferio, ver-bero. To frite, or to best, and fametime to cut be lop, prune treest fometime to Bill, to facrifice, and fometime u break : m, caedete janea axis, inffare ferro.

Callo, percutio, ant franfiquum verbum, che con ounds whereof be in whe of ly. Cello, & alfo read with

out a dipthong. Calum vel Calum extremi mundi determinario minai actermizatio cha fipharis quas ambit ad cie-mentum ignis. Heaven, et with a difference any of the fiberes. It fignificat weather

Calco, pede comprimo, to tread upon, and by a tran-flation unto the mind fto do

faife and fet naught by. Calendae, dies primus cu-julqs mentis. The first day of moneth.

Caleo, serveo, calidus fom, To be het, or to glow. Callis, via perdurata, id el via trita. A path way. Calvo, docipio, fruitror. To

cerne, to bequile, to trom Calx, pes imus, er pro cului-vis rei fine ponitur, vei pro materia qua lapides in muso congintinantur. A beel, or laft and of a race, or line.

Cambio, commuto. To ex-change, and of the old writers it w taken for to Aght.

Canal b.

mattacla.

Cano, To fing, to indite ponically, to play upon infirm-mente : fometime it is to Rommen name. A certain

dend dend

11

OB.

iror,

VET-

ne te

210

rap

215

400

ick.

cmi

com

cie-

...

ther

48-

de

CH.

29

ci

20

お回じる

01

ex.

42)

ments: fometime it is to praise or propheto.

Capeo, diligentiam adhibeco, provideo, confulo, prophendum co. To make or to go provideo, confulo, prophendum co. To make or to go provideo, confulo, prophendum co. To make or to go me eveniar. To bomore, or to be more and beedful a gome herae imperium exequi, et me domum capofiam. To be more affect of the capital to the mental to the median affect of the capital to the mental to the mental to the median affect of the capital to the mental to bold or contain, to invade W Balk. estebias, Navem cepimus. To inflame with love. And part and go away. is lightly of face figuificati- Cedrus, arbor ingens et someth with it,

Capiftrum, capitis vincuanfugiant. An balter.

their beads,

Capra, animal a carpondis virguleis dicum. A Gost.

Car, aliquis ex Caria,

man of Caria.
Cardo, quo janua move-IBT. An b e or h

Carco,eft rem defderatam non habere. To lack or be without, and specially fuch a thing as once we had.

Carex, herba acuta du-

fed ettam de pittibus er fru- linfra per vomitum facta. Libus, The meat of any thing The chalicke it is safe choles, but most commonly flus. Carpo, decerpo. To oropico Occer, genus legaminis, bite of or se gather . B is A certain italian piafe.

Canocki, ligna inver fe molicis intervailis in transgrium inflar retis invicem
amexa. A lattice, or the
lift of a game place, or of a
[publicula.]

Cafsis, reticulum, malt pro Gand, animal larrabile, et galea foem, est caftis, idis, et pifcis marinus, et fignum hac cafelda. A net or an heicalefic. A dop, or a dog. met, in the feminine gender. As a gar, or han in the Caftra, locus in quo milites from muent casted Canis.

Caftra, locus in quo milites from muent casted Canis. the pavillion, or the Army.

Cedo, to give place, to de-

Cello, Sa Callo.

Cenfeo, existimo, puto arlum adhibitum ne animalia bitror. To diem to judge, to oitror. To diem, to judge, to prius incogniticrantitalmen uspose, to thend, to tell ones that which we know not dismind ? Some take it for to fore: sometime diligently distances. integrant, and olim facer mind: Some tage of capital affo to dotes gentabant in capite, be angry: Cenferi is also to dotes gentabant in capite, be in books of subsidies, and to be taxed or valued. Centum, An hundred.

Centussis, centum librarum, An hundred pound, Cers, iHud quod melle ex favis expresso remaner. Was Cerno, video. To fee : W by

transation to perceive a under fand: Sometime to de cree and appoint t to fift renge, or boit, to fever and Gernere harreditatem, Cetus, pifcis maxim.

non folum de animalibus, modica perturbatio fupra et

Consist, per quod aqua ess te lease or to chuse out, Cico, turbo, commoveo. Le consult in vils lapide fira and sometime to taunt or re-trouble, habe, or fir, and successful in the consult. Accounted to the case of constant or consultation of the case of constant or consultation of the case of constant or consultation of consultation Cinis, est avis quam alio no minealaudam dicimus:a lar

Chude, obstruo, obsero. Sont or close, to make faft, a top or flay, not to fu pafs : as, Ecce maria magn claudit nos obice pontus. Clivus, locusmolliterardu et pro collo ponitura ban Clunis,natium tumor. The

butter b. Cino, fpiendeo, To Bine glifter sometime to fight. Clypens, et clypenm, fema

A buchle

Calum. Agraving tool, ai world at it above the el of fire, which to called at er, quintum elementu Calum & alfo taken for a air, at, In noc cale qui dicitur aer.

Coeno, coenam fame, &

Sup, or to take fupper. Coepio, pro incipio, anti-

Cognosco, nosco cos qui attenter sely to confider or s understand, to fearth by an uiry, Wto fit in Ju Collis, monticulus: anhille Colo, adore veneror. To be nor, or worship with prayer to exercise, to make muck of to inhabitate love. Vitan co lere, to lead a life: for to plow or sill a ne to deck or trim. Colus,inftrumentum quod penia continet. A difaff or

Comes, comitans ant fequens. A companien by a Comminister, singe, exco-gito. Is imagine, to faign, a invent and devise, to again to bring a mante the bell of that that to net. tomo, comin com pond.

Bemb, to drefs the bufh with bip. a combjet to deck and adorn.

Compedes, vinculi genus, B paer of fetters, or gyves, Conditor, qui aliquid fa-

Congrus, conger, genus fcis. A Congre.

Conjux,maritus vel uxor. A brokend or wife,

a dative: To take in good Cres, Cretenus. A man of pleasure.

Delphin, vel delphinus, formetime it is to set of the Creta, Insula est. The the vel delphis, piftis maris, et compel, and to deliberate, selled Candy.

Signam coclette. A delphia mt mind plurally, as, Confulant Senatores.

scho To draft meat, to play the cook, to proper and go vehementer concreta cryffal aliquid teri poreft. A cook, to proper and go vehementer concreta cryffal aliquid teri poreft. A cook, the cook, to proper and Department of the cook, the proper and the cook, the cook and the coo to res de troubles as Coquit fometime to be fick in bed. out autriment unto a natusal foment or juice.

Bor præcipuum inter vifcera,et vira ledos, et arteria- A Gnat.

Dies, tempus viginti quaalma regitur, qual fons midam er demicilium. The udet, and fometime it is ufal for the mind.

Corbis, vas ex viminibus aftum. A bashes,

Cornus, vei cornum, aut corny, munimentum capitls quorundam animalium. A bern. By transation, the form. By transparent be called Weafel.

Corma. It fignifieth also the Cures, oppidi nomen. A bill by Troy.

Corma of an army, and the towns name.

Curro, celeriter co, gradum vocalium lonus. A double county celeritate found, a diphthong.

Cormus, arbor ramos habens pracipito, intenta celeritate found, a displetiong.

duritia et rigiditate corulbus viam quas voro. Io vun, ibr

dumitia et rigiditate corulbus viam quas voro. Io vun, ibr

compites, fructum circa folditate cometime to flow, that is, to diabus in cassus quibus
tum feruns, prime candiram as rivers do.

Cuspis, acurier pars hastae. with two oases what sever. tinm ferens, prime candi- en m river: do.

A forms, radix magni odoris.

A forms growing in Arabia aliquam tuctur et curat. the forms of his.

A forms growing in Arabia aliquam tuctur et curat. the forms of his.

A forms forms, the which capper man or woman.

Cyprus, influid dives. Cy- to learn.

Difto, capio of the form of the forms of the forms of his.

A forms the forms.

Difto for forms, animal contains the forms. gending conarum verren, DAma, animal timidum. emora verrantur. be

Crater, vel cratera, vas am- | Cindema. compago, compactio et plum cui vinum aut eleum Dede, in perpetuum do, ra comjunctio. A soynt. Imponimus. A gobiet, er totum fubdo, ave in manus Randing piece.

Crepo, fono. To erach, fometime to complain , lament, & secuferm, quis post vina gravem panperiem crepat ?

Crepundia, prima munufcula que pueris dantur : al lineas ant regulas. To pu A brobond or wife, manner of things that are gi out, & to cancel.

Confulo. To are counfel, wer children in their infancy. Delicium, obiectamentum with an accusative: to give in corals, fradding-bands, quad nobis voluptati che manfelor provide for, with daggers, timbrels, & free bile I he thing wherein we take dative: To take in good Cres, Crerents. A man of pleasure.

Crinis, capillus, Hair, Crus, pers a genibus ufque and to exempt

which is called alfoin Latin Slothfulneft. Cucumer.

Culex, vermiculus alatus.

Cunabula, cunac. Acradie. Conae, canabula. Idem. Cupio, opto, defidero. To covet, to defire, to luft for: W from.

fometimes with a dative to favour.

A Cyprefs tree. Curcullo, animal parvum frumentum cerrodens.

certain tra unknown among The point of a fpear, pike,or partizan, or any other like.

a amao,damno atácio .

condemno, To damage .

et arbitrium. To gield.

Defrutum, a deferendo via num decoftum ad median Partem: wine folden to helf, Dego, ago. To live.

Deleo, expungo, proprie

Demo,anfero. To pull away

quo, citum uful aprum ad inferiorem pedem: a leg. Dens, notumen per amilita-le. To drofe meat, to play Crystalius, glacies ex gelu dinem:capitur proomni, que

down, and to plant, Defidia, ignavize vittom,

E

Re

14

64

Dice, loquor, nomino, To

Deak, or to tell.

Diffireor, Inficias co, nego. To deny.

Digredior, difcedo. To go

Diligo, amo. To love. Diluo, aqua vel quovis Cupreffus, arboris nomen. humore aliquid purgo : To

Dindymus, jugum montie Phrygiae Idae matri denm dicarum. The top of Ida, the

Dira,imprecationes, exe-

crationes, et inferorum fo-Difco, capie dollrinam.

Difpelco, feparo, dirimo,

Difpticco i to difficafe. Dilon

Dictords, imperile dominit.
Of my right to citle. We need
not frampulously to refuse Di-tio the nominations.

Divido, partier, to divide. Divisie, opes, ample for-na. Riches.

Do, dono, to give.
Deco, aliculus rei cognitionem alrei trado, to tace, W lometime to flevo, W to declare, to warn, W to afertain Dodrens, muncia novem. ne ammces,

Dales willig Cum, to be

forrowo ful.

.

Dr. angs

o vis

dian balf.

Prie

-

tun.

cft.

tab

DBS.

-41

to.

que

Rai m,

24 W1.

ne-

20

vis

To

rie

210

the

14

7-

-

e-

7

٠.

i.

Done, manfuerum facio, te tame. me, edificium ad habiandum factum, an houfe.

Duce, norum elt, se lead, wmarry to account.

Duz, qui yal que ducir ali-

Edo, comedo, to est.
Edo, comedo, to est.
Edo, comitto, de qual extrado, to fet est de evolucios
trime to exhibit de
trime to exhibit de
The

Adore animamole to die. The Agnatication of it is all other phrases may be reduced to the ark Agniseation, Esecto, diligenter docoo,

thoropping or perfelling to

enes augurum poli finem infectionm extra nebem allements propers that Society of the figure fadosofter stotic labor to bride flying before they

ur the City.

Elephar, elephantus, animal

Elis, civitus Arcadus, a city

Arcadia, or a Country in
Advantation.

Erisano, propalita annual

kerdage, prin alits appared, vel excello, le appare defers others, and to piefe them. Esse, compare, mercor, se

buy.

Enfraglading, a fovord.

Enfraglading, a fovord.

Enfrag aliquid age, To bet,

Enfrag aliquid age, To bet,

Enfrage to and to lands.

Lang nothings

Epmium, quas edipulum, Praefo, ficio vel eo ad fácio ell celebre convivium, a endum. To make, or so go make.

Esses, homo equo insident, an horfeman, or be or fie fames, edendi cupiditas

that rideth.

Efundo, famem pation,

Eventus, eventum qued ca- corn.

do, se exeufe,

Excusio, elkio, emisso, to trary days. fmite out.

Exequis,funebre officium, the sermonder of the burist. Exlex, fine lege vivens, Experience, evigilo,

Experier, tento vel tentor. preme er to be proved. Explico, extendo, & declaro,

to fretch out, if to declare. Exes, proprie cor, Jecur &

Fanl, qui vel que exulat,

Emp englyo, denudo. Z putaff, to unclosek. Exercised executo. The

though thes were put off.

Eremus locus deferrus, a Far, Once a genera lovora. defert or voildernels. | for any bind of grain or corn, Eripio, extra rapio, to pull 4s, Triticenm far, hordeaceum, filginoum, fic. bet nove it Agnificate one vertain bind called Ador, which is braid.

in aut fortuna nobis evenit. Bereie, faruro, impleo, pind Happer that which cometh to guefacto, fagino. To find, to Ille to facisfice de so make face Exclude, extra clando, to Fas, pinm, religiofum, de digman factu Loveful, rich Excubte, viniliz diurnz & godiy, dy voorth the doing. nocturnst, Watching. and Esfet, lignorum aut alicus. racin Lovoful righ i

noctume. Watching:

The state of the state o practing, to run out, or to wherein the Judges might out-run hefore, to amount to a give fentence, westhout of great dail, to make an out-fence of the gods with thele radd, or an excussion.

Excuso, extin culpum redfafti dies, woere their come

or,annuo, concedo, 1

grant, and to affent unto. Busifes, deficio, aut defatte gor, abundantly to gape. Busifest, testus fum. To be

west, in fame, W to le Lanes, refle alieni opto. Is

PORT.

Bel, purgamentumlanguis

Foria, dies ceffationum ab amo extension camina de constante de la consta

lead or tell, to give, to in net or advente, orth, to have, to take away to obtain. To ask a Pemperus ralit ad Forwer, valde calco.

Beruefen calefco, Je

Pleus, arbor vel morbus. A Fig true, or a certain bile

rifing in the fundament.
Fides, constantia in omni-bus rebus. Faith and cruth, Fide, fiducian & Open itabee. To have truft.

Bigo, to faften, to plant, to finite with arrow, or fuch

Mix, herba fine caule, fine dere, fine femine, Fern, whereof there be two binds on ta Herbaries you fhall fee.

ex lino lanave trahendo du-

citur. Athread.

Finnes, latamen & excrementa animalium, quibus agri ftercorantur. Dung. It is alfo Fimum in the neuter

Bindo, diffeco, diffindo, To

Finge, formo, Lo fafeton, sis in unaquaque re, an end Sio, efficior. To be made. Flaves, Azvas fum, To be

Fiellop. moveo, To bow, to move, and

so cause to follow.

Resplachrymo. To wasp.

Rosplico, To blow.

Rosplico, To blow.

Rosplico, To blow.

Rosplico, To blow. Muo, decurro, proprie at

liquores. To fow. Tellis, inkrumentum quo attra hirur atque emittitur ventus. A patr of bellows.

Bons, icatchia. A well.

Forceps, infirementum quo tenetur aliquid. A patr of

Sorger, instrumentum far-torum, que aliquid (cistal-tur... a pair of fessiores. Sorseforuma Calus.Hep. Torum, a terendo, quia lites

by venalis illur feruntur. The findicial place, and then it is many form Judiciale: or in murber place, and it is talled Forum venale.

Frugi, indeclinabile omnis

ceneris, utilis, necessirius, irugalis, Good, profitable, and

Frugis jejus quod ex terræ fruen in alimoniam vertimus. Of corn or pulfe, Some make the nominative bereof Pruges, and fome Frux, the formes is not to be missised. Frmer, delegationem & fructum capio, de alor so cabo pleasure, or fruit and profit of, and to be fed. Toga, ingiendi actus. By-

ing or running away.

Grando, gaira aque in acre congelate. Hail.

Fulcio, fliffinco, munio. Lo mode proposado, liquefacio, vel liquidum spargo. Lo melt er guidum spargo. Lo melt er Gran, pecudum multitude, Anal.

Fur,qui voi que alteri fab-trahit. A man or woman thief Furfur, purgamentum fa-ring. Bran or feurf. Furo,infanio, to be mad.

Fuffie, baculus, A club.

GAbil, Volfcorum urbs,

riles from Rome, Gallia, Europæ pars, Eta intra Pirenzos montes, inter Hispaniam, Germaniamque & duo maria, Oceanum vel. Britannicum & mare no-Arum, France

Garamas, Libya incoln. Secretain inhabitant of Africa.
Gargarmannus ex collibus montis Ria. Svery bight so of the bill lds. There is also

frumentum quo equum in-ra. Gioni.
festor coercet. Soridia.
Frico, scalpo. Torno.
Frigo, frigidus sum. Lo be mastens. Giogrageold.
Frigo, frigidus sum. Lo be mastens. Giogracold.
Frigo, indeclinabile omnis.

Mes ocin as

His olic

ont

em:

Hin

d St

um

1 m

nti

115

211 ift2

lof)

II,

us. Hu

ma

2 100

Hy3

Bo

Jac To

range E 2501

1 pa

940 ere 1641

A dermonfe,
Gisseo, cresco, augeot, invadicio, cresco, augeot, invadicio, como su gran per su gran per
Gorgon, nomen mulieris. Gradior, co, incodo,pro-gredior. To go. Gracia. The Country of

Greece, a great piece of En-rope which is now under the Inch.

Grajugona, Gracus, Gravian born,

Groffus, acus abortiva, que non maturefcit. A rach right

Gras, at groes groere de cuntor. To cry like a Crone, Grus, avis nota, & Crane, Gryps, animal pennatum, omni ex parte leoni fimile,

A Griffon,
Games, liquor glutinofus
ex arboribus refudans, Gam Gorgulio, pars gurturis a naribus ad pulmonem, vol animai. The Wefand, or a We-

H.Abes, politideo, seneo, &

Here, arte alicul rel inte Heres, qui fuccedir in he

fax, infiramearum iar
n, quo aliquid (cistal
A pair of feiffars,

ptoruna calus. Hap,

man ferendoquia lites

natis illuc feruntur. The

clai place, and it is

Forum Indiciale: or

Forum Indiciale: or

Forum Connectionium, and it

Forum vonale,

gogrumpo defarno, To

Gren, proprie glacion,

From vonale,

gogrumpo defarno, To

Gren, proprie glacion,

From vonale,

gogrumpo defarno, To

Gren, proprie glacion,

From vonale,

Gren, proprie glacion,

Herrov, vir illustria & nobi
from vonale,

Gren, proprie glacion,

Herrov, vir illustria & nobi
from vonale,

from von

Gogan viattiftims Rate. The moning Borg Meter

Reserveditum, nomen fecus, leo, ferio, tain declinationum cano-as poleunt flexum. A laphum. Icere feed and declined otherwise than Bride up a bargain. bare rules of the decleratiu do require.

1.00 bis

He.

PET

.

end one

...

70-

E de

ett

pre

8

4

lilaris, vel bilarus, Ja-mdus, lærus. Merry. lippomanes, virus ab equa biledium vel caruncuia in onte pulli equini, homiem ad infaniam redigens. offen to procure love withdl,

a little piece of flesh grow-in the solts forehead, hen it is first foaled,

Hirundo, avis notifsima. A Swallow.

ifrix, animal ex herinacerum genere. A Porcupite. lome, nota fignificationis. I man or a moman.

Honor, vel honos, eft reventia quam alicui exhibeus in virtutis teftimoni-

n. Honour, worthin: Hordeum, ab horfore, quo-lam hordeo quam frumento de. rifta eft mordacior Barley . fospes, qui vel que ad hos-tium recipit, aut recipi-世 4 4 日 点

mamma pecoris & homis. Plentiful, or a due, or a udder of any beaff.
Human, terra humefacta.

1 2 he ground. Hydrops, aqua intercus, The

Hyems, bruma. Winser.

Acco, decumbo. To He. Jacio,emitro, ac vi impel-To caft, to burle, to lay, as cere fundamentum : or by renflation it is to make a ginning. Jacio is fomatime (freatd abroad by rumour, ad sometime to akt for

levi, Imago. An image. Ida, mons altifsimus Troici foll. A hill in the Coun-

try of Iroy. fem. In March, May, June Offober, it is the Afteenth day, in the reft the thirteenth.

fecur, hepar. The Liver. Ignis, mum ex quarnor elementis. Fire.

Illex, qui ane lege vivit. A lawless body man or woman. Imber, agmen aquarum largius ex aubibus effulum.

Imbrex, canalis, vel regula curva & obterta, per quam imber defluit. A gutter tyle.

invade, and enter into.

Incide, ferio, feco. To out, to of a man.

ir, & capitur pro peregri
. In host or an hostes, or incide, in aliquid, vel super aliquid cado. To fall into by hap, to run into, as, Incidius.

In crorem. Ind sometime to happen, or to chance.

happen, or to chance. Incipio,inchoo. To begin, to take in band, to enterprise. Incules ,eadem (Epius)terando ingero. Often to repeat.

Indo, Impono, to put in. Indoles, facilis fignificatio futura probitatis, toward-neli or lakely disposition. Inducia, pax in pances dies. A truce.

Indulges, oblequor, to fet Inermus, vel inermis, qui armarns non cft. Muarmed. Infans, homo per atatem nondum sciens fari. A babe. nd fometime to objett a- Inferia, facrificia que intesinflone with an accusative, rius solvantur. Sacreptes on this prepasition in.

Jafpis, lapis preciosus. A secressis Manes sacri-men months, the not of and it rem provinces flone, whereoff ficilis placare, that is, to easier to divers bride and des brate dises and observates.

The of diverse colours.

In failer megationem, se yellowers is a special of the colours.

leo, ferio, percutio. To debere quod affor positive principal mitte, as, Regre co-vel commitme quod accusa-laphum. Icere fordus, is to tor oblicit. A denial, and in followeth only the verb Eo.

Inficio, intingo, vitio, fon maculo, to dye, or to infect. Ingras, invado, imperum facio, to give an onfet, and

to invade Injuffu,abique authoritate, de temere, ane justione, Without bidding. Insidia, dolosa expectario

ad hominem aggredien-Allying in dum, fallacia. walt for or a decist.

Infar, agnificat vel fmilirudinem, vel equiparationem & menfuram, Like, or

as big; or the image. Intelligo, Capio, to unde fin laterpres qui autores decia-Immines, infto, to hang over linguam transfert. In the Impetis, violentia, invano-terpreter, man or woman, on nis. Of violence & boilerouf-a transfator.

Invidia, meror ex rilenx Inceffo, accuso, impeto, To prosperitare. Envy, person accuse to revite to provotes to for another mans welfare, or elfe the evil will and defpight

Focus, eft quidam lepor & festivitas in verbis.

Merry feoffe. Trafaor, ira Aipulor, was

angry. alia fertilis vinetis & olivetis, a hill in Thracia fo named ler, itio, afins cundi. A journey. Juber, fol, vel lpfins (plen-

dor, the fun beam Judeo, impero, to command?

Judex, qui vel que judle Jugeris,agri tantum qua ne tum ab une pari aut ju po bonum uno die aran potenti Plinips. We call it an are The authors do vary inthe meafare of it: for the am ty of the nominative & other fer we may ufe Jugerum.

Jugum, vertex ave cacu-

bondage. Alfo a vectors beam, or a paer of gallows, fuch as for ignoming the Lo-mans went under. Tribus halris jugum fit, hami fixis duabus, fuperque eas tranf-versa una deligata.

Jungo, copulo, & quas in enum ago, to foym.

fund, dea, Jovis unor, the Jores juramentum facto,

w four.

Jus, quod natura, aut civi tas, aur gens jubet, de liquor corum que coquantur, the leve end right, and the broth of any thing fedden.

ruffie, imperio, justione.

Justa,idem quod exequie. Jugitium, furia dicendi intermifsio. No term. Jovends, qui adolescentium

excessit atatem. One come to mans age.

Juventers, eras juvenilis. Jwoo, anxilium do, to belp.

Lacens, grat chap, a fot, a dishonour or represch

Lalor, vel labos, opera, defingatio. Labor Wwil, painseabring, fometima it is mife-ry, calamity, poril, danger.

Luc, faccus maternus, quo apimalia nutriuntur. Milk. Louffe, vexo,inciro, provo-

Lario in frandem duco, to allura or so entice.

Lacus locus prefundas cum aquis perpennis ibidem natis, qui efficit rivos, alake, a

Lede, verbo factove ali-

Leter, police cujuldem e Lalops, gomen cu jufdam e Lamalpicu, san marin. In camping and a camping A Coons dore cutted Lulaps, Ligure incola Liguriae, an for freely furtiunfennels Bor lindan of the Country of English femiliation a wohert. Liguria.

Lambo, lingua linguo, so lich. terrestris, sie falled frait, a Lampat, signis aut soils the dure frait. Splendor, a pre, or brightness. Limus vestes genus ab um-

of the fun, or a lamp.
Lanifla, qui domi gladiatores docet, & populo vendit,
a master of defence.

Laquery, pars fiperior cu-bicult parum convexa, a vanited roof of a parlour. Lafor, herba quardam & inccus qui ex culmo lafer-pini exudat, the herb out of which comet the jusce that the apothecaries do call Ala dukis, and Belzoe, or Bel-Zoin, the common people aill is Benjamin.

Law, ablcondar, non comparco, to lurk, or to be bid-

Lavo,29na purgo, to vvaft. Lauras, genns arboris, a

Bay-tree. Leber, vas ancum, a saldron,

or a pan.

Locyibus, ampulla oleana,
a box for ayle and simment. It is taken allo for doquence in voriting.

Lego, notum cft, to read. Lemeres, larve nochurna, & terrificationes imaginum. Hobgoblins or night-friits. Lee, animal ferox, a Lyen. Lesimprimo, formo, to im-

Print, to form, abuff vam. Lethum, mors, interitus.

Liberi, pignora. Children. One for or one daughter may be called Libert, and fo may Mephevos and thety fuc-

Lacit es gracillora intellina, cafori.
Libet, placet. It placeth.
Libet, placet. It placeth.
Libet, ventus africus, the
blanditias decipio es give
blanditias decipio es give
Licit, fas eft. it is lawful.
Licit, fas eft. it is lawful. Lichen, herba vel gravifsimum morbi genus. Livervvort, the apothecaries call
it Menatica. It is also the
brind of Lepry salind a sucflam, in Latine Impetigo.
Liens plen sale melt. Dicital
is bents it committee.

voind, adempeff, and a fform., Liman, tefrado & cochles

He 112

int

M

mit

M

M

LED

She

mit

eny

Ma

lad

idi

er

CD

•b 80

P

.

bilico ad pedes, fen lutin garment, or elfe fisme or mul Lingo, lambo, li est, alique

lingua molliter tango, to fici, perinduco, to dans. Linguo, committo, pecco,

Linter, navicula cavata in bore facta, a Cach-lost, liquesco, so h Liquefie,

malten.

Liquor, liqueo. Idem. Live, lividus fam, id ch fordidas, to be worn or flithy Lixa, coques in exercita vel qui lequitur quatra gratia, che feullion that was

cth on an army.

Lacri, urbs in Brutilis,
tovva in Italy.

Loese, proprie ilind quo aliquid continct, a place.
Logos, fermo, ratio, verbam Spaceh, ration, a veora.
Logos, verba qualicumque profero, so frat.
Lucas, lucem emitro, so il

Ludo, Indum exerceo, je

Cor, to play or to fort.

Lucycum in urbe aut in a gro febris aliudve morbi ge nus, homines ant pecora, atrofque corrampit,

arrotque corrumpit, a common difesse, or murren.
Lugoo, to beweil, to lamen a thrug, or esse assistant to be mourner in apparet.
Lugo, so love portion to be mourner in apparet.
Lugo, so classe, or pay for.
Lugra, habitacula terarum.
Dens of vesida bease, or beckel hose for and a trive paiding.

thel houses, and petry sipling-houses of himbry. Lynx, animal macalolus, acutissime videns. Our mo-call this bots on Ounce.

Ma Enalm, mons quidin arcadia, a bill of the

Magner, lapis ferrum artra-

drop.

Beraclius lapis, or Sideritis, confidero, to masfure. Majores, avi, abavi, proavi, invi, trinvi, & quicunque vei legetem, to mow.

Malo, mugis velim, es will

Ale

11, 1

am-

nd of

quid faci.

-1 A

0,1 2 1P

to A

l ch

Liby. CIR.

esk.

Se

din

aqu

to 1

10

D 1 ,210

10

r. Um.

nin,

-

10

13. eth

ben in war .

Mapalia, agreftes cala. Sheepcasts or fmall cottages.

Marmor, lapidis genus.

Mars, Deus belli, the name of a town, and figuratively of the God of war. of the God of war.

Martyr, teftis. A wimefi

Mas, vir. A man. Megicus, mons Campania optimi vini ferax. An bill in that part of leasy that is calpleafant wines.

Matering elt Agnificatio.

A mother.

Medar, do medelam, to cure.

Mediagr, medelam, to cure. Medicor, medeor, remedium

Meio, mingo, to pift. Md, liquamen duke. Money.

Maleger, vol Meleagrus, Senei Acrolia regis flins. A mans name. Mends, & mendum, error,

erramm. A fault. Merica, mulicrum profin-rium. Memicas flowers. Menfis tempos Lung curri-culo confegum, memeth. Merer, aliquid facto, quam-obrem digrats fum, qui obte-

neam pramium, vel poenam patiar, to defere. Officia que publice preftas Meridias, dies medius. Norr rut, a dusy or affice.

er the may Rath,

rem unto it. It is called alfo, Metter, pondero, menfaro,

Meto, feco, amputo herbam,

Metwo, timeo, to feer. Metwor, timeor, w be feered.

Meus, mine. Mice-fulgeo cum mora, vel

Manubia, comedo, vel commino, to ast orto commit.

Manu, filo, & expello, to
liberife to be moved, to put
terry, or to therry for.

Manus, di infert inter renmina, lava. Spirits or devils.

Manubia, que manu captmin in we.

Miles, qui vel que militam
antur ab hoftibus. Spoils to
me mina, lava. Spoils to
me manue captMiles, qui vel que militam
actur ab movier, a foldier.

Manubia, que manue captmin in we.

Mina, merns incufsiones per Manus, membrum notum. verba ant figna, threatmings. Mingo, arinam facto, to pils.

Minores, polici, etiam politrinepotes futuri. Our Jus-

Mara, peligns, the fat.

Margo, enjudgue rei extremits, the brink or thirt of dring, fometime to trouble,
ony thing, or the bank of a
Milacor, miletcordiz affiriver or fet. Misseer, misercordia affi-cior, we take pity on. Missee ad alkquem do to ford Mande, muri urbis, the walls

Mare, eriffor, dolore afficior, to be heavy, fad, in a dump or mourning.

Monopteen, nomen non fle xum, fed carens omni cafe praterquam uno, & co obliquo. A noun bearing one ter mination, and that in one ob

tique asse. Mons, terra tumor altifal mus. In bill.

Mordes, dentibus lado, rice.

Merier, e vita dificedo, to die Mos, virgi uftirutum confu emdine firmatum, a cultom

Mulco, lenio, to affwage. Mulgo, lace mammis ex Mulier, que non est virgo.

Mulfum, porus ex vino & melle, a certain wint confett with honey. Multiplico, adangeo, a

multiply of incresse.

Munis, oners leg idebin, &

N Ancifer, acquire, wg. and to obtain.

Mafcor, orior, in mundum venio, to be born.

Maialis, conditio fanguints & families, the degree of bleed and genery, as generod nata-ies, marales obtenti. It is also taken for years. Sex mihi marales icrant, there were paged for fix years. It is also used for the origina or first pring of

Matatio, dies alient matatis,

4 Birch-de

Matrix, ferpens aquations, water ferpent, that with prifor infactable woster. Marn, etate,partn. By ag. ir by birth.

Mice, quacunque re occido, Maclo, ligo, conjungo, to

Mefrens, porculus per era-tem fabam frangere nondom

potens, e young pig.

Radi po, contemno, non caro. Hot to pass on, to contons. Migres, niger ho, so ben

Memo, ne homo. No body, ER OF TROMER,

Mo, filum torqueo, a film, Nervas, motas fenfaque affruncinent, a finer. Matter of both, Nexo, ligo vel necto, so firm. Nistra, rei cujulvis privatio. Noshing.
Nistra, vide nistra.

Nil. Vide nihil.

Nisor, conor, ago fedulo, as go dons, to endianer.
Nisor, eff oculorum de altorum membrorum and altorum conoris, to give 4 to a which the spir, to wring.

No, nato, to fuvim. Mices, malum infero, a ourt or to harm.

Nollus noche. By night. Nole, renue, non volo, a mil.

None, quan nova, propter nitium observationis. Erant orem in Martio, Majo, Junio Mar, exigony inhall, siendasfequebantur, intelique

the mones of a moneth,

Mofoe, rem certam habeon to know.

Nofter : Ours.

Sett, or fattson.

Hs, quem nos Auftrum appellamus : the fouth wind.

Sublime egreffus : a cloud. hblime egrefius is to be Omen, sugarium quod fit are nerried to a man, for it is halfoning, by fore packing.

Omnis : Every one,

Nuge, cum mhil agimus i

arinles.

Mulles : Mone. Mundinum, dies et convenens fatus rerum mercatui :

Nuo: a verb not much in

afe : the compounds thereo e commonly received, and it fignifleth to nod. Ruptia, legitima conjunctio maris et feminae in vitae focietatem : Marriage. Nurm, fill uxor: a daugh-

ter in law. Mycticorax,corvus nodur. mus : a night raven,

Beo, oppono, ave appono : to fet againft. Okex, objectum aliqued, vel obstaculum, ut peffulum, very way round libe a bewle. fera : a bar or flop. Ordior, inclpio : to begin, fera : a bar or Rop.

Oblivifcor, e memoria ali-Obfes, qui vel quae traditur in fidem alteri : an hoftage Eaft. or pledge, man or woman Occido: to fall or perift, Wto de flain, to fet at the fun fets.

Occide, : to bill or flay. Occiput, poficrior pars capitis: the binder part of the bead.

Oceludo, clando : to fout. Uccufso, abfconde, abde : so bide.

Occule : Idem.

Udtober, menas oftavus a Martio : the tenth moneth in opr year, called October.

tor, vel odos, quan olor spoleo : eft autem infedus

Rieffer oles fylvellels

cortain forms like the Olive Palles, parum albes i tree, the Greeks call it the be pale. Fampines, viris ramus wind branch. Oles, odorem spiro etemitto: Pando, aperio, parefici

Mofres : Of our Country :

to give a facil, or faction.

Ratus, ventus meridionas, quem nos Austrum apcliamus : the fouth wind.

Rubes, vapor humidus

faction, it is to preserve and Panther, of panther; and faction is is to preserve and Panther, or Panther, or faction is is to preserve and Panther, or Panther, and parting faction is is to preserve and Panther, or Panther, or medical parting faction is is to preserve and Panther, or Panther, or medical parting faction is in the preserve and Panther, or
find, to forejee.

Onm pondus alicui infun-

Opifex, qui opus facit :

Opis adminicult practiti: Of aid and help.

Oppango, circumfigo, circumplanto : to faften, or to joyn unto,or plant about, Opus, Opuntis, nomen Civitatis in Locris: a sowns name

in the country of Locris. Orbis, circulus mundi, res rotunda : aglobe,or a bowle, and therefore the world is called Orbis, because it is a-

or to commence. and exclutere anosto forget Ordior, ld chatexpite Pespe. Oriens, regio Orientalis: the

> Orior, mafcor, furge, inclpion to fpring, to rife, to begin, Orontes, nomen viri et fin- fed vil : a mans name, or a certain river in Syria, now

called Tarfaro, Os, oris concavam illud intra quod funt dentes et lingua : a mouth,

Os, ofsis, folidimentum corporis durum ; a bone. Offrea, conchae (pocies :

an uy fer . Ovum t an Egge,

pacifcer, patium ficio,con- torum, & dentatum; son to fall to an acroyd, fomeideas to promife,

in

1

.

3

quoddam Pardo Smile certain beaft.

Papaver, genus herbac poriferum : Pappy. Papyrm, charta qua uni in literis scribendis : a Onyn, unguis et gemmatthe tain fort of ruft growing nail of a man hand, a pro-the marih of Eypt, for close flone white like a nail, what high, whereof they me the haw in a mans eye.

a kind of paper, W calls a kind of paper, & Papyrus, whereof now is called liber

Paradifin, locus amo fimus : a place of pleafer Parco, abitinoo ab ulris

To fpare, Parens, pater ant ma 'avus aur avia s a fatha mother, a grandfatha

grandmother Pares, obedio. Tooky.

Parso, prolem produc Parnaffm mons in Phoc duos vertices habens on in Phocis, acountryin Gre Partio, divido, & quafi tes facio. To part or to di Parturio, cupio, aut co parere. To be toward lab.

Pafco, nutrio. To feet, Pafeer, nutrior, alor, Te

Paffer, avis fatacifsima Pates, apertus fum.

Patior, fullinco, tolero,

suffer, or so abide. Patro, aliquid mali comi to. To commit fome evil. Patrueles, patruorum al Brothers children,

Paves, timco. Tofear. Petten,inttrumentum tel

Petto, orno capillos.

forns, cudis, oris, omne Phalers, ornamenta equonomai quad tub hominis rum, Herfe-rappings.

The phalers of the form of the

Peder, qui pedibus incedit,

Pedo, ventris crepitum

acio, to fart, Pelagus, mare, the fes. Pallex, mulier impudica,

harlot

lbee . Camps .

arefact

no, tur rgade, to fast

12,2R mile

crbae

2 816

: 4 i

e, fe

bey m

-

fe.

ea fu

nirie

ma

athe

ther

Seg. due Phoc

jan Gre den COL

feet. T,

ma

1

ro.

ril. 1 6

tr.

I

100

-

Pelle, elicie, removeo, te rive or put away.

Penates, dil domeftici, quod enes nos nati funt, Houfe-

Pendes, fufpentus fum, to a banged.

Fendo, fufpendo, vel pondoro, zimo, to hang, to

Penis, canda, a tail, and at the laft it was taken for &

mans yard.

Pesses, vel penum, omne que homines vescuntur, all manner of vibluals,

Perago, perficio, to finifo and to perfect bufinefs.
Percutio,ferio, to finita.

Perdix, 1vis nota, a Par-

tridge. Perdo, amitto, to lofe. Perduellis, hoftis, an enemy

in the war.

Ferganus, civitas infignis Afa, in ditione Trojano-rum, thecity of the Trojans, otherwise sailed Ilium or

Fergo, in re procedo, abeo, to go forward.

Perlego, totam lego, wholly and thorowly to read.

Permiffu, permissione cum nemo adversatur. By fuffer-once, with leave and license. suce, with leave and iscente.

Perpettor, multum cum labore ac dolore pattor,

throughly to have or fuffer.

Perplana, valde placeo, to

place ary much, or throughly to places.

Perpenorientally regio, the

country of Perfiz,

Pas, ima pars corporis qua Feto, oro, oblecto, rogo, w

16K.

ous, a match tower,

difta, toto erbe celeberrima, nuz, a poff.
in Arabia nascens, aquilæ Poto, bibo, to dring.
magnitudine, Phenix the bird
Physy, vi Phrygiga, Trojan rant ab inferiore viscerum
Pietos, pius cultus, godinas parte, the midriffe. Piges, dolet, feu moleftum Procurre, antecurro, Eve cft. It ir beth.

clo, to finite with the beat, or to fail by.
to best in a morter, at once Premines, pracello, to enthey did their grain, and cel others. thereof to bake,

Pinns, arbor eft pifcet ge-town in Italy.
neris, nuces ferens omnium Pras, fponfor qui le abus

vocant, a Pinetree, Piper, herba. Peper.
Pifeis, animal qued contidet. He er fhe that superinaue (ub aquis degit, 4 Aft. tendeth.
Pix, refins ex arboribus Profius, qui yet que praduens, Pitch.

facio, to fold or to plast. any other pring. Pluo, aquam admitto, to Princeps, qui vel que prin-

Plus, vox incrementi, more, or Princefs. Pollon possim valco, to be Problems, propositio interables to of power and fome-rogationem annexum katime it is taken for to pass, bens. A damans.

or to be batter, or more prof. Prodomanifotto. Is berray, or to be batter, or more profitable.

Pono, colloco, confirmo, 'e fet or to put.

bus, a mesch tower.

Phafelus, navicula velox & propter repentinos imbres oblonga; a brigandina.

Philosis, nomen mulicris, ficata, a gallery, or an ambu-

Phomics panerum colore

Phomics pennarum colore

Pofici, latus porte, five la-

cito ante co, to rus before. Pingo, formam allcujus rei Pratego, antelego, ut folent ductis lineis represento, praceptores fuis difcipulis, to be an interpreter, or o Pinfe, tundo, panem' confi - reader, and fometime to ent,

Pranefte, nomen arbis,

maximas, quas Latini pineas gat, id eft, fidejuffor in fige nummaria, a furety.

Places, grarus fumsto pleafe, Prendes, prandium fome,

Places gratus sum to please, Prontes, prandium sum opiendas seras. Henering nets, sumo, so dine.

or wide mathed nats to take Practi, precationis, obsectationis. Of prayer, of patition.

Plando, manibus percutio, ac gestu latitiam indico, so and so way, so pursue and to clay hands for soy.

Plabe, yel plebis idem quod drive, to hide, to expli, so vulgus, the common paople.

Plabe, supplicio atracio, por his sumo sumo serio, to fille, to.

Plebo, plenum facio, to fill.

Pleso, contraho, de ringas ground, or the sufficient of angue species, contraho, to fill are to plast.

any other things.

cipatum obtinet, The Prince

to make manifof. Proficifear, co 1110, To go

I Tolmon

tempore lavo. All to walk. To hong out in fight,

Promo, profero, eloquer, t-

Prompen, parate fine mora Fith readiness or speed.
Pfallo, cano instrumento

musico, to fing, or to play of an infrument.

Platlo, cano intrumento munco, cano intrumento munco, cofing, or so play re se sinfrumento.

Paber, vel pubes, proprie intettinorum. Burfonnafo intettinorum. Burfonnafo incento circa pudenda orii Agoramo, infrumentum intermentum. lanugo qua maribus decime quarte anno, feminis duo decimo circa pudenda orir

Bameth

as or woman. Pulvis & pulver. Duft.

Pungo,ftimulo, morfim ac aculeum infigo, to prick,or

Pus, fanles, & quicunque to taft of. humor in putredinem verfas. Matter or core.

Python, ferpens e putredi-ne natus. A ferpent.

Quero, hveftigo, interro-go, to feek for, to fearch. Questio, moveo, concurio,

Querqui. An Oak. Queror, lamentor, to m

Qui. The which o mer, vacantor labore, ant

he appertains to the body. Franquillitas unto the mind. Quelibet, Every eneger who-

R Shula, homo futilis. A bramler, or a smanter of in the law.

Pudet, pudore afficior. le fentificio ad corradendum fænum. A rake.

Puerafes, exacta infantis Raucie, raucus fum, to be

Recordor Turfes in mentem

revoco, to call to mind a-

ret refero, vel multum oleo. To bear the favour of a thing, or to favour frongly, and by a metaphor, to refemble and

Refringo, iterum frango, to

Lego, guberno, to rule or to Lelego-rurfus lego, to read

Reminifer, recorder, me-

mini, so remember Ren, vifcus queddam, che bidney.

Renno, refuto, rejicio, to Rese,

arbitror, puto, Lepanto, diffolyo, re to unidose, to disjoyn, disolvo rejunge,

Repersosinvenio, to find. Bundarum, alienarem Ausser, Poer resport production of control of the c pecuniarum de quibus pre-les provincia a provinciali-bus acculatur, fi quis vi ant

Proinc, multum five multer rum minutim decidit, abing Reported, ite price again.

Promines, procal appares the many.

It have not in fight.

Promo, profero, eloquer, to

4

84

84

San -84

imi

8

18 Thi

- 8 PM. 8

10

YN

Tri

chi

1 el

1

Refeie, mriam petcholo,

kespus, repudio, sperno, l' refuse, repudio, sperno, l' refuse, funis vei lorum. d

Lefulioreallo, revertor, la contrarion allo, so so

Acte, inftromemore que pifces capiuntur. A nei. Rex, nota est fignification

Rider cachinno, to lange child. Recido, retro ave iterum in to make an epil favorrel full artem novit. Achampion, ward, or to fall into the fame ven.

rifsime, An al.

Rodo, mordeo, comede,

Motom cit.

Pumex, lapis cavernofus, gain.

A puncto flone.

A punctus, de punctum, misum refitrao, to render, or a pattoribus condita, olia punctum dividuaque linez to reflora, odorem alicujus ret, quarta de pottrema motori.

A prich or a point, a

Lessico, odorem alicujus ret, quarta de pottrema motori.

A prich or a point, a

Lessico, odorem alicujus ret, quarta de pottrema motori.

A prich or a point, a

Lessico, odorem alicujus ret, quarta de pottrema motori.

A prich or a point, a

Lessico, odorem alicujus ret, quarta de pottrema motori.

ret, quarta & postrema mo narchia. Acons. Acos, humor qui seren tempore cerio finit. Acos. Aofra, templum feu forun Judiciale ante curiam Mosti-liam, in quo erat pulpitum, ex quo concionari folebant, the place w de where matters are

Rudens, funis nanticus.

Rudo, graviter fono ut al ans, to cry like an Affe. Rumpo, frango, to briak. Ruo, cado, to fall.

Ras, locus extra urbem nbi agri fom & ville, de countrey. Sall

S Acre, quod venerable,

Sacerdos, deo dicarns, se facrificia facienda. A Priel

Sacro, deo dedico,facrom facto, to dedicase, Sal, quo utimur in cibis condiendis. Sals.

Salis, falro, to lasy,

the male evereth the female. Seemo, ablungo, feparate. See of the seemo of the seem pergo, to falt, to powder for a falfon with falt.

opte.

10, 0

10.

7. 1

at e la

o inte

qu atia

ogi.

fa.

de

cale,

olin ore-

eni lew,

ma.

III.

MI.

4

16

4

le,

ā .

18

alto. To lety or to dante. Salum, mare, a fapore falls,

Salus, incolumitas, Healph, Sames, nomen gentis, A Samueler.

Soncio, firmo, & progrie ornio languine per holita immoistionem, so mate fiere and to efablife.

Sanguis, cruor qui ex vol-nere fpargirur. Bleed. Sapphirus, previolus lapis.

Sepanties, rerum divina-rum arque humanarum (c)-

entia, Wifdon. Supio, in porem haben, m

farcio, purgo, reficio, tinto-

Sugdonyn, American prod-

Satego, fatis ago, laboro, fotileirus fum, to to, to esdes vour .

Satrapas, princeps,a Prince. Scale, frico, to fevatebyer to

Scalpe, Sculpe, & fedio claw or m feratel. Scando, in altum tendo, to

Seinde, foco, Grato, es int

or to divide. Scio. To bnow.

Sobis, & fcobs,eft ld good ah aliqua materia decidit er ferrum, terebram, aus Imam. Duft: Scribs, qui literas, vel gella, vel tabellas, & Amilia teribit

Sedes, quiesto, is fit. Vegas, fronzentom in spiets. Corn per flonding. Sales , feorfum cofflige, so gather a part. Sames, id eft, femias, fex

ancia, dimidium afris, fi

ancia, dimidium afris, flatj a powed, or the half of may whate farm. Seniors wel terrectus, feat-tim. Pro-

um, attas. Old age.

old man. Sentie, quod fex puntta

continot, the sife point.
Continot, the sife point.
Sensiam, idem quod fenetta.
Sensiam, idem quod fenetta.
Sensiam, idem quod mente
concipitur. Sny of the sire
wite scalled the fension, or these
which the mind concineth,
called the manage.

Sensio, aliquid there per-ciplo, pro intelligo ponitur, to perceive by fone fense, or to underflowd.

Sentis, fpim. A thorn. Septilo, defundium terre

Separo, actuation terra condo, to bury. Sepio, obdano, cricundo, munio, to comparis in bury. Seps, ferpens purvus. Seps, ferpens, after whole fittle ferpens, after whole firste the members do rot.

Separe, abminism Public-quor, to follow, Sermo, loquela, Specie, Ser, populus Jane. Our of a certain puple in The celled

Sero, femine, planto, so for Servicement practical formation to replant for to graft and formation to get to be for the formation of the vere lites & pagnas.

vel tabellas, de limita feribit alterius momine. A Seribi or Rosery.

Seribo, literas formo, a Seribi or Josephan, anguand director.

Seribo, literas formo, a Seribi or Josephan, anguand director.

Seribo, literas formo, a Seribi or Josephan, anguand director.

Seribo, literas formo, a Seribi or Josephan literatura forma per angultam finitude or parallel comissionem, arter deemes force. A seribic or pit.

Seribo, fost aut purous. A seribit force. A seribit force of the series formo, anguand director, specially definition or parallel comissionem, and the series formo, anguand director.

Seribo, literas formo, a seribita or pitch.

Seribo, fost aut purous. A seribitation of the series formo, anguand director.

Seribo, literas formo, a seribita or pitch.

Seribo, literas formo, a seribita or pitch.

Seribo, defendo ad ledendo a program.

Seribo, alterias formos.

Seribo, defendo ad ledendo a program.

Seribo, formo a program.

Seribo, formo a program.

Se

gais excuttur. A tine les supplies excuttur. A tine excuttur filmen ferens, tanti acrimothe articles excuttur. Sensy, Multiple Singuities, velum fubilités man. Fine limen electrique son publication.

Sengultio graviter tuitio a angultum cuitro, to 54. Sens, permitto, to judier. Senses de anum, genus valu-angoli. A bende, or a diff. se drink wine or milk in,

Sires, montrum maris, Marchaid.

Sifer, herba culus radia pra-Siste, stare facto, to partial Seefer, desidertum portonis,

Chirt.

Serne, axorts, vei mans mater. A mether in Lev. Sodatis, civiliem forms fo-cius, a feller. Sol, qui Pherous dictura-tité Sun.

Soles, fnems fam, to be mont.

Soften, fella regia, in qua teges pas deceures federales, A throne or chair of pass. Solvo, quod ligarem era di fibivo, al endelo, le losse. Somes lopos, quies. Sing. Somes lopos, quies. Sing. Somes degium quie quan solle.

nolle, to pap.

Sorre homm cli. In par.

Special proficio ac par
im facto, so positi a

printis.

Species, efficies, ironisto geinus, visid Algeria, par the hind of a chargier as a

Specie, video, to fie.

Specie, speinner unde speAare lices. A to to to

Spens despicio, conseino to de fisia.

Spenso, agrection pros

Plendienvifens queddam spantts artic eft, ut fuperas-

Secretary of functions to server of functions to ferrette. The functions to ferrette for functions of functio

rum. Betrothing with condi-

Spantes, nature & ingently stopping of nature & ingently of nature and own diposition.

go j do placesto fet up s fomo-tione to decree and appoints fometime to dedicates and fet fore.

Sterne, proficio in terram

Sterte dormio to fpread.
Sterte dormio tomnum al-

Stipts, & fips, perunia enus, quod per capita colligere folent : a money gaof the gods, or for the poor t

Extres, origo progenies, fometime to fring, or to grow, to increase. It is also to desicent, and sometime it is drift by little and little, as desicent, and sometime it is thengt to in building.

Ste, creams fam, vel ma.

BC0 1 to Rand.

great noise, or to graft with teath. It is applied also to mically, to door-hooks, to ser-gratis, to she fee, and fuch other thengs.

Stringo, premo, prêto : to

sinte ta Brike.
Stree : to build, to pile up,
and fometime to endawour, d to go about, or to fat in

Bray.

Stutititia, improdentia, fto-liditas. Boolifonefs. Fundes, hortor ad id quod

cendo e to counfel.

ent retia a sorb-tru

tent retta a sort-tree.
Subigo, furto aliquid (urriplo. Frivily to Rail away.
Suboleo, leviter oleo, Lve
odoritus fenfu leviter perciplo: es favour, or to final
a thing a little, and by tranflation to be efpich, and to be

melical out. Sucfer, Colon , to be accu-

Suffere, fuftinoo, parior 1 30 Sugo, Ppirita attraho foc-

cum s to fuck. Sulmo, oppidum in Branis:

Sum : to be.

Same, multum & pene alminm mihi : to tabe.

Supellen, res domeftica, Household-Auffi Suppersa, auxilium, subadium : aid, belp, faccour.

Supplice, humiliter & cum-reverentia precorses intrest. Surgo, erigo me : to arife,

Synodus, conventus,

concil congregate,

Streps, fonum facio : to make a meile.

Streido, firentum cdo : to face, fileo, non loquor, foreido, firentum cdo : to keep filence.

Tadet, pertanum cft, difplicate, pertanum cft, different cft,

fil Leonie Juxta Spartam civintem in quo quia hia-rus magnus est, & sircepirus quas progredientium lenti-tur, dixerunt veteres per hunc este descensum ad inferos, anymontory in Laco-nia, wherein is an entrance to co down to Hell,

Tagus, fluvius Lufminia habens arems aureas, a cer-

nuri amile,a Moleger Want, Tongo percations touch.

Tapes, vel taperum, vei tapere, id oft, panni depidi tegimen, mire picam varile coloribus, a carpa per a class of arras.

Tantonden, 20 pe tintami

In

Se

ĩ

Tartarus, demifsior infer

Taygasus, mons in Laconide Baccho facer, fub quo Sparn & Amycle, an bill in Lace Amycle the cities de Band.

Teges, vile fragulum mate

ra feirpea, a mai. Temno, sperno, to do fulfe. Tempe, pulcherrimus agu in Themalia quem Penens alluit; a very fair fald in Theffalia, moß pleafant a behold, and therefore ap alletigaly it may be pfed for a place of delight, as Faradig and Elifum aret there is affe Tempe in Brotis, salled Tempe is another en Sicily, named for difference Melorix: the fire d called Thefalia Tempe

Tendesexpando, to Aretel

Tenes, appretiendo, to held. Tope, in medie inter callbe Warms.

Tepefcortepidus forte mes

Termio numerus ternarius, the number of three. Tero comminuo, confumo, rundo, to wear by deministring

Telena, loci edita, alpera. Longh places. Teles, qui vei que telli-monium profert, a minufe

SIL OF WOR Proprium Trejanorum regis, a name of a pertain

Teno, relam firmo ac pare, to meste.

These, nomen querunden tain river in Portugal.

Istio, vindista, bostimentum Egypa, and of another in Benapengment, er life for life.

Talpa, animal captum orulis author: Inche and Inche.

Therma, loca aquas habentia auf Barere (pontecalen-

fundendi lavandive usbus fervara, Hot backes.

Thorax, pettus & pettoris munimourum. The breaft,

breaff-plate. Thrax, vir Thracie;

immi

cpide

class

infor.

onlide

Parn Lice-

-

mate

ager nens

14.

FERENCE !!

etel

Ad.

all-

.

262

.

10.

re,

11.

afe

vari

The, incentum libamen quando ipla arbor, Frantin-

Tign m, tignum, trabs qua varie difpostra domus ex-

truitur s a rafter. figris, animal velocifilmum k truculentum ; a Tigre.

Times metuo. To feer. Timeer met uor. To be feared Trender lingua vel pedibus vacillo, To Bumble or Bam-

Tolle, elevo, Sublevo. To lift che puft is. up, to bring up, as children are by murfing, or alfo to flay

or take away.

Tondeoscrines vel lanam fe- beat or to knock. co forcipe. To clip or facer.

ous. Thunder.

Tone, valde fono, ac facto tonitrum. To thunder. Torpeo, languidus fum &

remiffus. To be fuggift and weak.

Norques. To wreath, wreft, fanus fum : to be in good to wind or turn about, to go health, or to be able.

wern, to fpin, to vex and Falve, funt force geninas trouble, to whirle, &C.

Torquis, circulus anrens pes ; a two leaved collique ornamentum ; a chain to adorn the neck,

Torress, fluvius per pinviam collectus ; a labe with furety in a master of debt, out fpring, begun by rain, Terres, uro affo. To reft.

Terris, lignum ardens vellum s a velld. adultum & a pre-brand.

Tot. So many, or many. Tracto, traho, vel furfum Tratto, traho, vei furfum Propheteffe, traho. To pull anddraw up, Wher: The adjetive figui-or to handle by fair or foul fleth plentiful, abundane, co-WDANS.

Trado, in potestatem alterius transfero. To deliver unto another.

Train, vi ad me rapio ac igri : for Pertiliras agri. duco. To draw.

Treme, commovcor, agior. To tremble.

Tres, Three,

Pridus, progenies, a bindred Price, capilli pedibus pullorum gallinaceorum involushout the feet of chickens, or rigeons : alfo vain trifles.

Triptoton, nomen quod trions quibuscunque casbus with three cafes,

Tros Romen viria Trolan. Trudo, manibus pedibufve mpello, Tothruft,

Tu. Then. Tuber, dicum a rumendo, & priore longa, terre cal-IUS ; a [welling in any thing, s mushroom, or that whereof

Tucor defendo. To det and. Tuor, video, To fee,

Tundo decurio, pullo, To

Tuffi, vehemens fpiritus Tonierm, & conitru, nubis erupno, ex qua meatum Ita feu potius dirupta fo- funin obitruunt excutere onantes & the cough. Tybris, Buvins Italia. Tyber

Tybur,oppidum Imlia.

VAde,co. To go.

Vales, poffum, valldus ac

abentes partes in le coem-

Panne j a van ci wi orn with,

Vas, vadi, , vadimonium , a Vas, vafis, inftrumentum ad

aliquid capiendum idene-

Pater, poets and furura

som t the fubftantive fignifieth a pap, or a dug, or an udder, or fometime it is found for plentavufnefs : as, Uher

Teanfige, legendo trans- claudiras officeras deer bar. Fincie, ligo e bis

tes, ant fornace calefactu: | mero ac perlegosts read over | Veho, navi, plantiro, dedrupede porto a to carry.

er to pluck up.
Vendo, venundo alieno a se

Venes, vendor a to be fold. Venio, ad aliquem accede a

Venter, qui a poctore ad pobem rerminatur a selly Venus, dea amoris & venu Staris & the goddess of Love

Lauty. Ver, anni pars temperani-OI & the Spring time.

Verber, inttrumenrum le gum verberandi sany thin whip, wand, or other . It figue.

Verderis, hoc non viderur de ficere ullocafu. VideVerber Verge, tendo declino a w bend, to go, to engline for

may.

Vermis, 2 yerrendorquia le-Se torquendo repitas orm. Verna, ex ancilla domi no ens fervus; abond-man born of a bond-moman as home, & is used adjectively for the Avange : as, Vinum verma. Verres, porcus non caftra-TUS & and Verre, purgo, traho . .

Verto muto, volvosto torner to change. Vernes, mas inter oves, co.

idempt funt teiticuli ? . Weather. Vefeer, usor cibo, & paftes

Vefper, Idem quod Melperns, le is called alfo Vefpera

go, and it is taken for the Veto, promibeo s to forbia.

Vicem, vicifitudinem a a Video, Oculis intucorse & Vien, ligo, fou infletto a tores be called Coopers, q

Pigil, qui vel que vigila

Pinco, fapero, to opercome. tate an avenger, man or pro-

Wir,nemm cft, s men. Virgo, que non elt pafta virgo, que non elt pafta viram, a virgin.

Verius, ars bene recteque Viscadi, ortus, or great poper Visus, venenum, de gravis odor, Popfen, or fisuck. Vis, virtus, robat, fortitudo, matura, violentia. Strength,

Vifeum, vel vifens,id eft,

latinum ad ancapium. ir diime.

da, que ex arena & cinere fit. Glafs.

Vive, vitam ago, to live. Magazi durities digitorum, tam in avibus ceterifque be-

Itiis,quam in homine, madi, a boof, and a talon.

Vocito, frequenter voco.Often to call.

Vale, 25, to fly, or go apace, as, Navis volat. Pama volat. But, Volo, vis, is to wall or be willing.

Volve, Verto, to rovvie.

Vife,00 ad videndum, to go habet, quod terram vom Vitrum, materia transinei-

Q

E

Venno, per os ejicio, se nit, er se par-bresi.

leges, premo, compello,

Bre, adore ant frigore, nosmanquam alia vi lader u hurtoor to grieve.

Mtor, nfam rei habeo, was Vulgus, multimdo ignobilis, the bafe and commo

People. Vulpes, animal afrumme

Fox, or 4 Fix Maer, viri conjux, a welfa

Pines interpretationels Rombitum & Varborum Grammaticas Regio.

Magifter discipulos ad Audium literarum cobort aus.

VOs ad fe, pueri, primis invitat ab annis, Atque Ind Christus voce venire juber ; Pramiaque oftendit vobis venientibus ampla; Sic vos, o pueri, curat amárque Deus. Vos igitur leti properate, occurrite Christo, Prima fit hac Christum noscere cura Deum. sed tamen ut Dominum possis cognoscere Christum Ingenuas artes discito, parve puer. Hoc illi gratum officium ett, hoc gaudet honore; Infantum fieri notior ore cupit. Quare nobifeum fludium ad commune venite, Ad Chriftum monitrat nam schola nostra viana. Puer ante lettionem.

A Terno foboles amara Patri. Quem vox athere milla mandat unun Audirique, colique, Christe, qui nos Ad re voce jubes venire blanda, Afirmans pueros Des Placere; Da fanctum mihi Spiritum, Magiftre Ut monftrants, viam ingredi, Redempour Ad te qua liceat venire, possim; Da cum moribus artibusque honestis Sacri dogmata puriora verbi Addifcam; fapientiáque & annis Un crefeens, tihi plurimos, & ipía

Olim addresere, que facit bestes, Doctrinámque alios docere pofilm. Has elt fairma mei, capátque voti; Quod ratum jubeas ut elle, per te Ipfum Christe rogo, turimque nomen, Eterno foboles amata Patri.

dja

Paer orans ante Cibum.

Onditor & rector magni Pater optime mundi,
Huc ades, & donis auxiliare tuis;
Nate Deo, noftræ reparator Christe salutis,
Ut cibus, ut positus sac benè potus alatBr tu sancte comes, dux solatorque piorum
Spiritus, huic mensæ mitis adelle velis.
Corpora sit rectà pascentur nostra, nihsique
Languida sic poterit lædere membra mali-

Pof Cibum.

Orpora qui folito fatiafti nostra cibatu,
Qui fatias toto quicquid in orbe manet;
Pasce tuo, Genitor, mortalia pectora verbo,
Nostraque coelesti nectare corda riga:
Quo pariter membris, pariter quoque mente refecta
lique tua liceat nos bonitate frui;
Tandem etiam placido vectos super athera cursu,
Inter foelices astra tenere choros.

Oratio Matutina

Hrifte, Dei aterni foboles aterna parentis, Ex illibata virgine natus homo, Morte tua qui devicta de morte triumphas, Et peccata tuo farquine notira lavas; Als vitam largire pils fine fine beatam, Qui te cunque fide non dubitante colunt. O da peccari tangat mea pectora fenfus, Delicti ut pigcat, poeniteatque meilitque petens veniam credam tibi vera profese, Et studium de te pendeat omne meun: Te folum venerer, tibi discam fidero ican, Unicum & agnofcam te Dominum arque Deum. Neve tuo à cultu velana mente recedam, Résque prior mihi fit nomine mulla tuo-Nec me quicquam in vita aut in nece feparet abs ts, Sed femper famulus fim, maneamque tuus.



DL 15 10 75

